

**Descendants
of
Thomas Gwaltney
and
Allied Lines**

Compiled by
Mary Epps Spiron

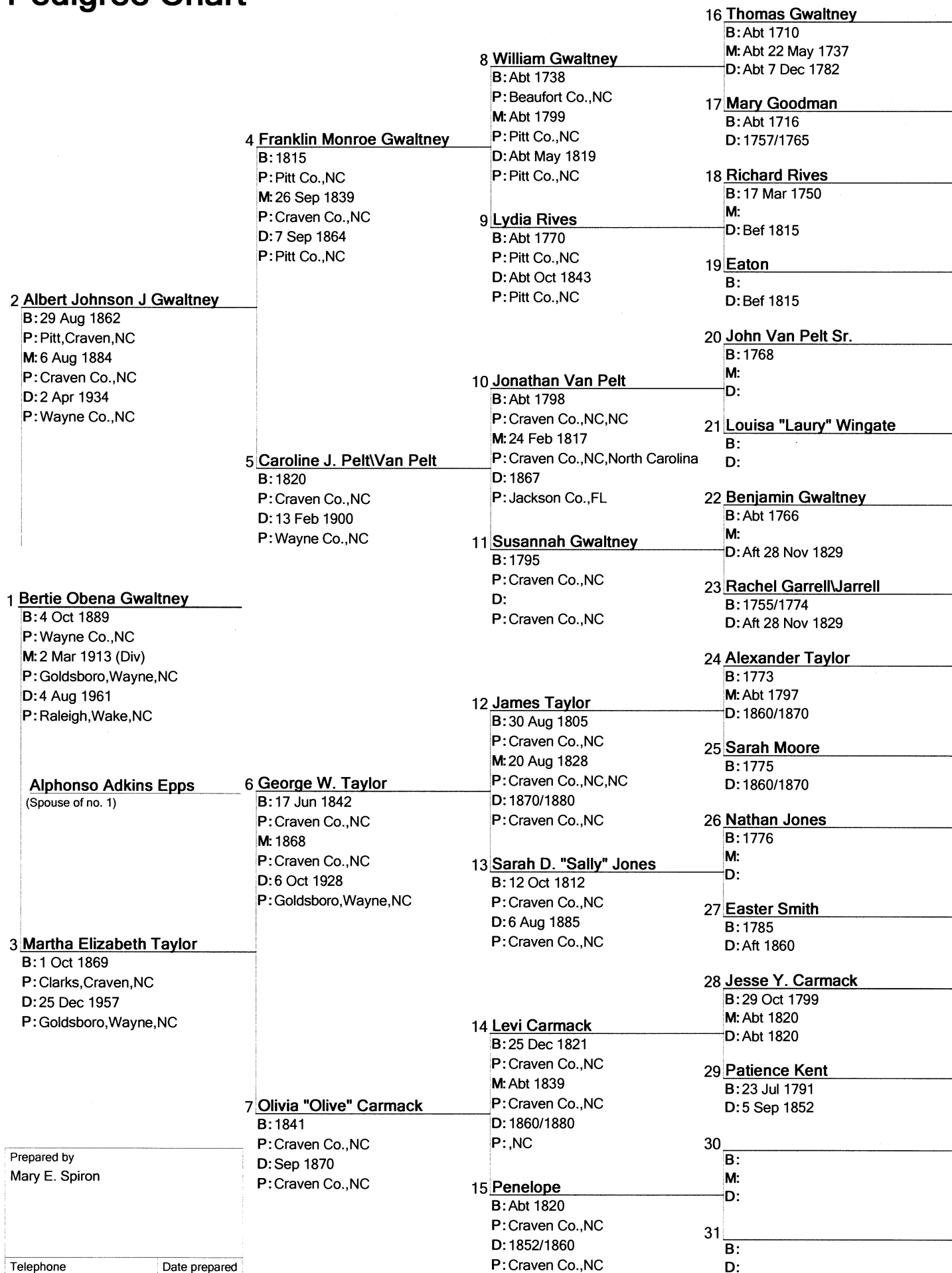
2008

Table of Contents

Descendants of Thomas Gwaltney	1
Descendants of Robert Flake, Sr.	67
Descendants of William Warren	68
Descendants of Arnold Gokin	70
Descendants of Robert Ryves	73
Descendants of Sir Simon de Monyn	76
Descendants of Jan Lanen Van Pelt	81
Descendants of Alexander Taylor	91
Descendants of Evan Jones, Esquire	92
Descendants of Leonard Loftin	93
Descendants of Solomon Carmack	111
Descendants of Ignatius Wadsworth	132
Thomas Gwaltney and Descendants	134
Military Service	136
Gwaltney Thompson Cemetery	138
Van Pelt Notes	139
Anthony Van Pelt Obituary	140
Documents	141
Pictures	199
Index	231

Pedigree Chart

Chart no. 1



Prepared by
 Mary E. Spiron

Telephone

Date prepared
 21 Jun 2008

Descendants of Thomas Gwaltney

First Generation

1. **Thomas Gwaltney** was born about 1620 in Surry Co., VA. He died in Jul 1666 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

Thomas married **Mrs. Mary Atkinson** before 1666 in Surry Co., VA. Mary was born in Surry Co., VA. She died after 1666 in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA.

They had the following children:

- + 2 M i. **William Gwaltney** was born before 1666. He died about Mar 1732.

Second Generation

2. **William Gwaltney** (Thomas) was born before 1666 in Surry Co., VA. He died about Mar 1732 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

William married **Alice Flake** daughter of Robert Flake Jr. and Margaret Marriott about 1690 in Surry Co., VA. Alice was born in Surry Co., VA. She died about 20 Mar 1728 in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA. SEE FLAKE CHAPTER.

They had the following children:

- + 3 M i. **Thomas Gwaltney** died about 15 May 1728.
- 4 M ii. **William Gwaltney** was born in Surry Co., VA. He died in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.
- 5 M iii. **John Gwaltney** was born in Surry Co., VA. He died in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.
- 6 F iv. **Ruth Gwaltney** was born in Surry Co., VA. She died in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA. Ruth married **Robert Petway** about 1728 in Surry Co., VA. Robert was born in Surry Co., VA.
- 7 F v. **Ann Gwaltney** was born in Surry Co., VA. She died in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA. Ann married **Edward Boykin** about 1728 in Surry Co., VA. Edward was born in Surry Co., VA.
- 8 F vi. **Mary Gwaltney** was born in Surry Co., VA. She died in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA.

- 9 F vii. **Martha Gwaltney** was born in Surry Co., VA. She died in 1751 in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA.

Third Generation

3. **Thomas Gwaltney** (William, Thomas) was born in Surry Co., VA. He died about 15 May 1728 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

He had the following children:

- + 10 M i. **Thomas Gwaltney** was born about 1710. He died about 7 Dec 1782.

Fourth Generation

10. **Thomas Gwaltney** (Thomas, William, Thomas) was born about 1710 in Surry Co., VA. He died about 7 Dec 1782 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC. Thomas Gwaltney, Sr. was elected to the Committee of Safety at Martinborough (Greenville) on 23 June 1775. He was active against the Stamp Act and other acts passed by Parliament to tax the Colonies. A bronze plaque located in the Pitt County Court House bears his name along with the other patriots that signed the "Pitt Resolves" on 1 July 1775. His service qualifies descendants for Sons and Daughters of the American Revolution.

Thomas married (1) **Mary Goodman** about 22 May 1737 in Isle of Wight Co, VA. Mary was born about 1716 in Isle of Wight Co, VA. She died in 1757/1765 in Beaufort Co., NC. She was buried in Beaufort Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 11 M i. **William Gwaltney** was born about 1738. He died about May 1819.
- 12 M ii. **Thomas Gwaltney** was born about 1739 in Beaufort Co., NC. He died in 1800/1810 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Thomas married (2) **Hannah** about 1765 in Craven Co., NC. Hannah was born in Craven Co., NC. She died after 1786 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 13 M iii. **Benjamin Gwaltney** was born about 1766. He died after 28 Nov 1829.
- + 14 F iv. **Sarah Gwaltney** was born about 1767.
- 15 F v. **Rhoda Gwaltney** was born about 1768 in Craven Co., NC.
Rhoda married **Jacob Hickman** before 6 Nov 1820 in Pitt Co., NC.
- + 16 M vi. **John Gwaltney** was born about 1769. He died before 27 Feb 1822.

Fifth Generation

11. **William Gwaltney** (Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born about 1738 in Beaufort Co., NC. He died about May 1819 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

William married **Lydia Rives** daughter of Richard Rives and Eaton about 1799 in Pitt Co., NC. Lydia was born about 1770 in Pitt Co., NC. She died about Oct 1843 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC. SEE RYVES/RIVES CHAPTER.

They had the following children:

- 17 M i. **Robert Rives Gwaltney** was born about 1787 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in Dec 1849 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
Robert married **Mary Barrow** daughter of Benjamin Barrow about 1810 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 18 M ii. **William Gwaltney** was born about 1800 in Pitt Co., NC. He died after Feb 1844.
- + 19 F iii. **Rutha Gwaltney** was born about 1805. She died after 1870.
- + 20 M iv. **Thomas Gwaltney** was born about 1810.
- + 21 M v. **Franklin Monroe Gwaltney** was born in 1815. He died on 7 Sep 1864.

13. **Benjamin Gwaltney** (Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born about 1766 in Craven Co., NC. He died after 28 Nov 1829 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Benjamin married **Rachel Garrell Jarrell** daughter of William Jarrell. Rachel was born in 1755/1774 in Craven Co., NC. She died after 28 Nov 1829 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 22 M i. **John Gwaltney** was born in 1790.
- + 23 M ii. **Horatio "Race" Gwaltney** was born in 1791.
- + 24 F iii. **Sarah "Sallie" Gwaltney** was born on 1 Jan 1792. She died on 20 Sep 1879.
- + 25 F iv. **Susannah Gwaltney** was born in 1795.
- + 26 M v. **William Gwaltney** was born about 1799. He died before 1860.
- + 27 F vi. **Malsey Gwaltney** was born in 1803.
- + 28 M vii. **Lewis Gwaltney** was born in 1806.

14. **Sarah Gwaltney** (Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born about 1767 in Craven Co., NC. She died in GA. She was buried in GA.

Sarah married **Rev. Joel Willis** son of James Willis Sr. on 30 Jun 1786 in Craven Co., NC. Joel was born in 1751 in NC. He died on 9 Jul 1822 in Jones Co., GA. He was buried in Jones Co., GA.

They had the following children:

- 29 F i. **Rebecca Willis** was born about 1787 in NC. She died in GA.
Rebecca married **Willis Gammon** in Columbia Co., GA.
- 30 M ii. **Joel Willis Jr.** was born on 12 Feb 1789 in NC. He died in GA.
Joel married **Elizabeth R. Head** on 2 Jul 1815 in Jasper Co., GA.
- 31 F iii. **Hannah Willis** was born about 1794 in NC.
Hannah married **Jacob Lamb** on 23 Feb 1812.
- 32 M iv. **Hosea Willis** was born about 1795. He died on 17 Mar 1858.
Hosea married (1) **Herndon**.
Hosea married (2) **Eleanor Allen** on 28 May 1843.
- 33 M v. **Aanon Willis** was born on 25 Dec 1798. He died on 24 Oct 1873.
Aanon married (1) **Elizabeth Pitts** on 18 Dec 1828.
Aanon married (2) **Mary Permelia Means** on 15 Apr 1851.
- 34 F vi. **Sarah Willis**
Sarah married **Edmund Cadenhead** on 29 Dec 1814 in Jones Co., GA.
- 35 M vii. **Thomas Willis**
Thomas married **Delaney Lord** on 27 Sep 1828 in Upson Co., GA.
- 36 M viii. **Nathan (Nahem) Willis**
Nathan married **Mary Heardon** on 28 Jan 1834 in Jones Co., GA.

16. **John Gwaltney** (Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born about 1769 in Craven Co., NC. He died before 27 Feb 1822 in Posey Co., IN. He was buried in Posey Co., IN.

John married **Ann Murphy** on 12 Aug 1789 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 37 M i. **Thomas Gwaltney** was born in 1797.
- 38 M ii. **John Gwaltney Jr.**
- + 39 M iii. **Benjamin Gwaltney** was born in 1801.
- 40 M iv. **Harris Gwaltney**
- 41 F v. **Amiriah Gwaltney**

- 42 F vi. **Betsy Gwaltney**
- 43 F vii. **Fanny Gwaltney**
- 44 F viii. **Cynthia Gwaltney**

Sixth Generation

19. **Rutha Gwaltney** (William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born about 1805 in Pitt Co., NC. She died after 1870 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Rutha married **William Gwaltney** son of Benjamin Gwaltney and Rachel Garrell Jarrell. William was born about 1799 in Craven Co., NC. He died before 1860 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 45 F i. **Selecta Ann Gwaltney** was born on 22 Jun 1823. She died on 27 Oct 1910.
- 46 M ii. **James Gwaltney** was born about 1831 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- + 47 F iii. **Lydia Jane Gwaltney** was born about 1834.
- 48 M iv. **Ashley Gwaltney** was born about 1838 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 14 Oct 1863 in Bristoe Station, Prince William, VA. He was buried in Bristoe Station, Prince William, VA.
- 49 M v. **William Gwaltney** was born about 1841 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

20. **Thomas Gwaltney** (William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born about 1810 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Thomas married **Clara Elizabeth Little** about 1847 in Edgecombe Co., NC. Clara was born in Edgecombe Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 50 F i. **Olsey Gwaltney** was born in 1840 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 51 M ii. **Delany Gwaltney** was born about 1845 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 52 F iii. **Caroline Olivia Gwaltney** was born in 1847 in Pitt Co., NC.
Caroline married **Thomas Henry Latham**.

21. **Franklin Monroe Gwaltney** (William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1815 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 7 Sep 1864 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Franklin married **Caroline J. Pelt/Van Pelt** daughter of Jonathan Van Pelt and Susannah Gwaltney on 26 Sep 1839 in Craven Co., NC. Caroline was born in 1820 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 13 Feb 1900 in Wayne Co., NC. She was buried in Wayne Co., NC, Gwaltney/Thompson Cemetery. SEE VAN PELT CHAPTER.

They had the following children:

- 53 M i. **James Gwaltney** was born on 8 Apr 1844 in Pitt Co., NC.
- + 54 F ii. **Susan Jane Gwaltney** was born on 24 Jul 1847 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 55 F iii. **Lovenda Gwaltney** was born in 1848 in Pitt Co., NC. She died in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
- + 56 F iv. **Melinda Gwaltney** was born on 19 Dec 1849 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 57 F v. **Eveline Gwaltney** was born on 30 Sep 1856 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 58 M vi. **Glasgow Gwaltney** was born on 19 Mar 1859 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in Pitt Co., NC.
- + 59 M vii. **Albert Johnson Jefferson Davis Stonewall Jackson Stephen Lee Gwaltney** was born on 29 Aug 1862. He died on 2 Apr 1934.

22. **John Gwaltney** (Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1790 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

John married **Louisa Gardner** about 1814 in Craven Co., NC. Louisa died before 1850 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 60 F i. **Rachel Gwaltney** was born about 1815 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.
Rachel married **George Washington Venters** on 10 Mar 1866 in Craven Co., NC. George was born in Craven Co., NC. He died on 10 Mar 1866 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 61 M ii. **Daniel Gwaltney** was born about 1816 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 12 Jan 1885 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- + 62 F iii. **Susan Gwaltney** was born in 1816. She died about 1866.
- + 63 F iv. **Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney** was born on 6 Jun 1817. She died on 17 Jul 1903.
- 64 M v. **Benjamin Gwaltney** was born about 1820 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

- 65 F vi. **Mary "Polly" Gwaltney** was born about 1820 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 66 F vii. **Arnecia Gwaltney** was born on 4 Sep 1823 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 20 Aug 1891 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- + 67 F viii. **Louisa Gwaltney** was born on 21 Dec 1824. She died on 4 Apr 1905.
- 68 F ix. **Martha A. Gwaltney** was born on 20 Nov 1826 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 14 Jul 1906 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.
- 69 F x. **Betsy Gwaltney** was born in 1828 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

23. **Horatio "Race" Gwaltney** (Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1791 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Horatio married **Barbara Pearce** on 2 Nov 1814 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 70 F i. **Ada Gwaltney** was born in 1822 in Craven Co., NC.
- 71 F ii. **Lucretia Gwaltney** was born in 1826 in Craven Co., NC.
Lucretia married **Bryan Kirkman** on 11 Jan 1847 in Craven Co., NC.
- + 72 F iii. **Mary A. Gwaltney** was born in 1831. She died after 1857.
- 73 F iv. **Priscilla Gwaltney** was born in 1836 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.
Priscilla married **Calvin Kirkman** son of John Kirkman and Amelia Gardner on 1 Oct 1854 in Craven Co., NC.
- 74 F v. **Argent Gwaltney** died after 1855 in Leon Co., FL. She was buried in Leon Co., FL.
Argent married **Odin Ange** on 10 Dec 1847 in Craven Co., NC. Odin died after 1855 in Leon Co., FL. He was buried in Leon Co., FL.

24. **Sarah "Sallie" Gwaltney** (Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 1 Jan 1792 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 20 Sep 1879 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Sarah married **Asa Gardner** son of Isaac Gardner on 18 Feb 1818 in Craven Co., NC. Asa was born on 2 Jan 1796 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 6 Nov 1870 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 75 M i. **Isaac Gardner** was born in 1819 in Pitt Co., NC.

- + 76 M ii. **Wyatt Gardner** was born on 5 Jan 1820. He died on 16 Oct 1890.
- + 77 F iii. **Alyce Gardner** was born on 23 Aug 1823. She died on 20 Mar 1903.
- + 78 M iv. **Sylvester Gardner** was born in 1826.
- 79 F v. **Serepta "Reppie" Gardner** was born on 27 Apr 1829 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 2 Apr 1897 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
- 80 M vi. **William Gardner** was born in 1831 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
- 81 M vii. **Alfred Gardner** was born in 1834 in Pitt Co.. He died in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
- 82 F viii. **Eliza Gardner** was born on 11 Jan 1835 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 25 May 1870 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
- 83 F ix. **Amariah Gardner** was born on 9 Mar 1837 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 9 May 1881 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
- + 84 F x. **Julia Gardner** was born on 27 Nov 1838. She died on 6 May 1893.

25. **Susannah Gwaltney** (Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1795 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Susannah married **Jonathan Van Pelt** son of John Van Pelt Sr. and Louisa "Laury" Wingate on 24 Feb 1817 in Craven Co., NC. Jonathan was born about 1798 in Craven Co., NC,. He died in 1867 in Jackson Co., FL. SEE VAN PELT CHAPTER.

They had the following children:

- + 85 M i. **Durant J. Pelt\Van Pelt** was born on 6 Jan 1818. He died on 19 Nov 1909.
- + 86 F ii. **Caroline J. Pelt\Van Pelt** was born in 1820. She died on 13 Feb 1900.
- 87 M iii. **Henry Pelt\Van Pelt** was born in 1826 in Craven Co., NC.

26. **William Gwaltney** (Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born about 1799 in Craven Co., NC. He died before 1860 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

William married (1) **Rutha Gwaltney** daughter of William Gwaltney and Lydia Rives. Rutha was born about 1805 in Pitt Co., NC. She died after 1870 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 88 F i. **Selecta Ann Gwaltney** is printed as #45 on page 5.

- 89 M ii. James Gwaltney is printed as #46 on page 5.
- + 90 F iii. Lydia Jane Gwaltney is printed as #47 on page 5.
- 91 M iv. Ashley Gwaltney is printed as #48 on page 5.
- 92 M v. William Gwaltney is printed as #49 on page 5.

27. **Malsey Gwaltney** (Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1803 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Malsey married (1) **Benjamin Venters Jr.** on 30 Jan 1821 in Craven Co., NC. Benjamin was born about 1792.

Benjamin and Malsey had the following children:

- + 93 F i. **Arnecia Venters** was born in 1823.
- + 94 F ii. **Sarah Venters** was born in 1825.
- + 95 M iii. **Slade Venters**
- 96 F iv. **Mary Venters** was born in 1831 in Craven Co., NC.
- 97 F v. **Lovey Jane Venters** was born in 1833 in Craven Co., NC.
- 98 M vi. **John B. Venters** was born in 1835 in Craven Co., NC.

Malsey married (2) **Joseph Dudley** about 1837 in Craven Co., NC. Joseph was born in 1814 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 99 M vii. **Church Dudley** was born in 1838 in Craven Co., NC.
- 100 F viii. **Julia A. Dudley** was born in 1841 in Craven Co., NC.
- 101 M ix. **William Dudley** was born in 1845 in Craven Co., NC.

28. **Lewis Gwaltney** (Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1806 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Lewis married **Prudence Brooks** daughter of William B. Brooks and Sarah Hardee before 7 May 1832 in Pitt Co., NC. Prudence was born on 12 Jun 1802 in Pitt Co., NC. She died in 1860/1870 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 102 M i. **Joseph F. B. Gwaltney** was born in 1835. He died after 1879.
- + 103 F ii. **Henrietta Gwaltney** was born on 24 Oct 1838. She died on 23 Dec 1919.

37. **Thomas Gwaltney** (John, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1797 in NC. He died in IN. He was buried in IN.

Thomas married **Nancy**. Nancy was born in KY. She died in IN. She was buried in IN.

They had the following children:

- 104 F i. **Melissa Gwaltney** was born in 1832 in Posey Co., IN.
- 105 M ii. **Job C. Gwaltney** was born in 1834 in Posey Co., IN.
- 106 F iii. **Olivia Gwaltney** was born in 1836 in Posey Co., IN.
- 107 F iv. **Eveline Gwaltney** was born in 1838 in Posey Co., IN.
- 108 F v. **Harriet Gwaltney** was born in 1840 in Posey Co., IN.
- 109 M vi. **William Jasper Gwaltney** was born in 1840 in Posey Co., IN.
- 110 F vii. **Matilda Gwaltney** was born in 1842 in Posey Co., IN.

39. **Benjamin Gwaltney** (John, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1801 in NC.

Benjamin married **Sarah**.

Benjamin and Sarah had the following children:

- 111 M i. **Benjamin R. Gwaltney** was born in 1833 in IN.
- 112 F ii. **Ruth N. Gwaltney** was born in 1837 in IN.
- 113 F iii. **Sarah E. Gwaltney** was born in 1839 in IN.
- 114 F iv. **Dacey Gwaltney** was born in 1843 in IN.

Seventh Generation

45. **Selecta Ann Gwaltney** (Rutha Gwaltney, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 22 Jun 1823 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 27 Oct 1910 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried on 28 Oct 1910 in Havelock, Craven, NC.

Selecta married (1) **Thomas H. Adams** on 28 Feb 1843 in Craven Co., NC. Thomas was born about 1813 in Craven Co., NC. He died about 1869 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Vanceboro, Craven, NC.

They had the following children:

- 115 M i. **Joseph J. Adams** was born about 1844 in Craven Co., NC.

- + 116 M ii. **William Henry Adams Sr.** was born in Oct 1845. He died on 12 Nov 1919.
- 117 M iii. **Franklin Adams** was born about 1850 in Craven Co., NC.
- 118 F iv. **Sarah V. Adams** was born about 1852 in Craven Co., NC.
- 119 M v. **David Adams** was born about 1853 in Craven Co., NC.
- 120 F vi. **Henrietta Adams** was born about 1854 in Craven Co., NC.
- + 121 M vii. **Joshua A. Adams** was born on 14 Sep 1855. He died on 23 Aug 1920.
- 122 M viii. **Edward Fenner Adams** was born on 15 Oct 1857 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 1 Jun 1923 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC. Edward married (1) **Charlotte Matilda Bell** daughter of Amos G. Bell Sr. and Catherine J. Taylor on 15 Dec 1881. Charlotte was born on 30 Aug 1860. She died on 16 Sep 1911. Edward married (2) **Elizabeth Ipock** in Craven Co., NC. Elizabeth was born in Craven Co., NC.
- 123 F ix. **Emily Adams** was born on 11 Jul 1860 in Craven Co., NC. Emily married **James Leroy Taylor** on 23 Nov 1876. James was born in Craven Co., NC.
- 124 M x. **Jesse Adams** was born about 1868 in Craven Co., NC.
- 125 M xi. **William Henry Adams** was born in Oct 1845 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 12 Nov 1919 in Craven Co., NC. William married **Susan Jane Gwaltney** on 9 Feb 1871 in Craven Co., NC.
- 126 M xii. **David Adams** was born about 1853 in Craven Co., NC.

Selecta married (2) **Amos G. Bell** son of Amos G. Bell Sr. and Catherine J. Taylor on 21 Dec 1870 in Craven Co., NC. Amos was born on 7 Oct 1844 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 15 Apr 1900 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

47. **Lydia Jane Gwaltney** (Rutha Gwaltney, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born about 1834 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Lydia married **Samuel Dudley** on 7 Feb 1856 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 127 M i. **William Spencer Dudley** was born on 2 Dec 1857. He died on 4 May 1934.
- 128 F ii. **Jeanette Dudley** was born on 1 Dec 1861 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 21 Apr 1926. Jeanette married **Solomon Speight Rouse** on 19 Dec 1902. Solomon was born on 20 Aug 1875 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 27 Sep 1937.

- 129 F iii. **Martha L. Dudley** was born on 18 May 1864 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 2 Aug 1928 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC. Martha married **Bryant G. Loftin** son of Needham Loftin MD and Donna Marie Gardner on 9 Jun 1893 in Pitt Co., NC. Bryant was born on 14 Aug 1856 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 13 Feb 1928 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 14 Feb 1928 in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.
- + 130 F iv. **Emma Elizabeth "Lizzie" Dudley** was born on 6 Jan 1865. She died on 25 Nov 1930.
- + 131 F v. **Lucetta Dudley** was born on 25 Mar 1867. She died on 28 Sep 1949.
- + 132 M vi. **Jesse Marshall "D." Dudley** was born on 14 Sep 1870. He died on 5 May 1942.
- 133 M vii. **Ashley Dudley** was born in Jun 1879 in Craven Co., NC. Ashley married **Victoria Laughinghouse** on 10 Mar 1895.

54. **Susan Jane Gwaltney** (Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 24 Jul 1847 in Pitt Co., NC.

Susan married **William Henry Adams Sr.** son of Thomas H. Adams and Selecta Ann Gwaltney on 9 Feb 1871 in Craven Co., NC. William was born in Oct 1845 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 12 Nov 1919 in New Bern, Craven, NC. He was buried in Ernul, Craven, NC, Spruil Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- + 134 M i. **James L. Adams** was born on 13 Nov 1873.
- + 135 F ii. **Dora Adams** was born on 28 Jul 1875.
- 136 F iii. **Sarah F. Adams** was born in 1879 in Craven Co., NC.
- + 137 F iv. **Eva Mae Adams** was born on 8 Mar 1882.
- 138 M v. **Daniel M. Adams** was born on 3 Jul 1885 in Craven Co.. He died in 1918 in SC. Daniel married **Gracie Powers** on 8 Oct 1915 in Craven Co., NC. Gracie was born on 4 Oct 1895. She died on 19 Apr 1917.
- + 139 F vi. **Carrie Adams** was born on 30 Jun 1886.

56. **Melinda Gwaltney** (Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 19 Dec 1849 in Pitt Co., NC.

Melinda married **Lewis Jones** on 21 Mar 1882 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

140 F i. Lizzie Jones

59. **Albert Johnson Jefferson Davis Stonewall Jackson Stephen Lee Gwaltney** (Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 29 Aug 1862 in Pitt/ Craven Co., NC. He died on 2 Apr 1934 in Wayne Co., NC. He was buried on 3 Apr 1934 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Albert married **Martha Elizabeth Taylor "Mat"** daughter of George W. Taylor and Olivia "Olive" Carmack on 6 Aug 1884 in Craven Co., NC. Martha was born on 1 Oct 1869 in Clarks, Craven, NC. She died on 25 Dec 1957 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried on 27 Dec 1957 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. SEE CARMACK AND TAYLOR CHAPTERS.

They had the following children:

- + 141 M i. **Alphus McCullen "Cullen" Gwaltney** was born on 19 Oct 1885. He died on 4 Oct 1961.
- + 142 M ii. **Javy Lee Gwaltney** was born on 13 Nov 1887. He died on 8 Oct 1918.
- + 143 F iii. **Bertie Obena Gwaltney** was born on 4 Oct 1889. She died on 4 Aug 1961.
- 144 F iv. **Daisy Mae Gwaltney** was born on 23 Feb 1891 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 25 Apr 1892 in Wayne Co., NC. She was buried in Wayne Co., NC.
- + 145 F v. **Maggie Nina Gwaltney** was born on 30 Mar 1893. She died on 17 Feb 1917.
- 146 F vi. **Mary Melinda Gwaltney** was born on 12 Oct 1896 in Wayne Co., NC. She died on 29 Oct 1899 in Wayne Co., NC. She was buried in Wayne Co., NC.
- + 147 F vii. **Libby Belle Gwaltney** was born on 27 Oct 1899. She died on 2 Dec 1971.
- 148 M viii. **Royal Gwaltney** was born on 23 Apr 1901 in Wayne Co., NC. He died on 23 Dec 1918 in Wayne Co., NC. He was buried in Wayne Co., NC.
- + 149 M ix. **Clarence Holland Gwaltney** was born on 24 Jul 1903. He died on 4 Oct 1944.

62. **Susan Gwaltney** (John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1816 in Craven Co., NC. She died about 1866 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Susan married **John Stocks** son of Abraham Stocks about 1840 in Craven Co., NC. John was born in 1804 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in 1870 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 150 M i. **Zeno Stocks** was born about 1845 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in MO. He was buried in MO.

- 151 F ii. **Sarah L. Stocks** was born on 29 Mar 1849 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 14 Aug 1908 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC, Stocks-Wms Cemetery.
- 152 M iii. **David Stocks** was born on 19 Oct 1850 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 21 Jul 1934 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC, Stocks-Wms Cemetery. David married **Dela Hardy** daughter of John Hardy on 12 Nov 1884 in Pitt Co., NC. Dela was born on 20 Feb 1854 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 5 Aug 1927 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC, Stocks-Wms Cemetery.
- 153 M iv. **Benjamin Stocks** was born on 5 Apr 1852 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 19 Mar 1952 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC, Stocks-Wms Cemetery. Benjamin married **Josephine V. Simmons** daughter of Jesse Simmons and Mary on 26 Nov 1884 in Pitt Co., NC. Josephine was born on 12 Sep 1860 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 10 Mar 1930 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
- + 154 F v. **Susan Stocks** was born on 31 Aug 1855. She died on 15 Apr 1913.
- 155 M vi. **John Stocks** was born about 1857 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in 1865 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC, J. Stocks Cemetery.
- 156 F vii. **Almetta Stocks** was born about 1858 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 7 Oct 1914 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC, J. Stocks Cemetery. Almetta married **Absalom Williams** son of John A. Williams and Kizy on 20 Sep 1874 in Pitt Co., NC.

63. **Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney** (John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 6 Jun 1817 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 17 Jul 1903 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Amelia married **William D. Kirkman** on 22 Nov 1842 in Craven Co., NC. William was born on 6 Sep 1812 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 11 Apr 1895 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 157 M i. **John Franklin Kirkman** was born on 22 Feb 1844. He died on 6 Apr 1928.
- + 158 F ii. **Mary L. Kirkman** was born on 10 Apr 1845. She died on 17 Feb 1934.
- + 159 F iii. **Martha Elizabeth Kirkman** was born in 1846. She died in 1927.
- + 160 M iv. **William Daniel "Bill Dan" Kirkman** was born in 1848. He died on 8 Jan 1929.
- + 161 F v. **Arnecia Kirkman** was born on 9 Dec 1850. She died on 17 Feb 1920.

+ 162 F vi. **Joanna "Dood" Kirkman** was born on 27 Mar 1852. She died on 5 Mar 1908.

+ 163 F vii. **Alice Lake Kirkman** was born on 10 Apr 1859. She died on 5 Apr 1918.

67. **Louisa Gwaltney** (John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 21 Dec 1824 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 4 Apr 1905 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC, Stocks Cemetery.

Louisa married **Asa Stocks** about 1854 in Craven Co., NC. Asa died about Oct 1872.

They had the following children:

+ 164 F i. **Victoria Stocks** was born on 22 Jan 1855. She died on 23 Jul 1928.

165 M ii. **Guilford Stocks** was born in 1857 in Craven Co., NC.

166 M iii. **Ed Stocks** was born in 1859 in Craven Co., NC.

167 F iv. **Mary A. Stocks** was born in 1861 in Craven Co., NC.

+ 168 F v. **Annie L. Stocks** was born in 1863.

72. **Mary A. Gwaltney** (Horatio "Race", Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1831 in Craven Co., NC. She died after 1857 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Mary married **Tom Wiley Stokes** about 1855 in Pitt Co., NC. Tom was born on 30 Dec 1834 in Pitt Co., NC. He died after 1880 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

169 M i. **Josephus Stokes** was born on 14 Oct 1857 in Pitt Co., NC.

170 M ii. **Effinatus Stokes** was born on 16 Mar 1860 in Pitt Co., NC.

+ 171 F iii. **Barbara Ann Stokes** was born on 3 Nov 1862. She died after 1910.

+ 172 F iv. **Mary Virginia Stokes** was born on 12 Mar 1865. She died on 2 Mar 1959.

+ 173 F v. **Sarah Lucretia Stokes** was born on 27 Jun 1867. She died on 6 Feb 1937.

+ 174 M vi. **Claudious Horatio "Ray" Stokes** was born on 14 Aug 1869.

175 M vii. **Walter D. Stokes** was born on 16 Aug 1871. He died on 22 Jan 1905 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Walter married **Penelope M. "Pennie" Kirkman** daughter of John Franklin Kirkman and Victoria Stocks on 23 Jan 1896 in Pitt Co., NC. Penelope was born on 15 Oct 1874 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 3 Mar 1966 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

- 176 F viii. **Rachael A. Stokes** was born in 1875 in Pitt Co., NC.
Rachael married **James Marcus Wilson** son of Nash Wilson and Dricella on 5 Feb 1890 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 177 F ix. **Winnie H. Stokes** was born in 1875 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 28 Sep 1902 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
Winnie married **Fred Mills** son of Nasby Mills and Mary Ann Boyd on 31 Oct 1894 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 178 M x. **Guy "Bud" Stokes** was born in 1878 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
Guy married **Martha Ann McLawhorn** daughter of Henry McLawhorn on 9 Jan 1900 in Pitt Co., NC.

76. **Wyatt Gardner** (Sarah "Sallie" Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 5 Jan 1820 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 16 Oct 1890 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Wyatt married **Mary Ann Elizabeth Cory** daughter of Benjamin Cory and Rebecca Jones in Pitt Co., NC. Mary was born on 4 Jul 1853 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 15 Jul 1910 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Wyatt and Mary had the following children:

- 179 M i. **William Gardner** was born in 1855 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 180 F ii. **Laura E. Gardner** was born in 1857 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 181 F iii. **Rebecca A. Gardner** was born in 1859 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 182 F iv. **Sarah Augusta Gardner** was born in 1861 in Pitt Co., NC.
Sarah married **John Moore** son of Churchill W. Moore and Alyce Gardner. John was born in 1851 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 17 Aug 1911.
- 183 F v. **Martha Melissa Gardner** was born in 1863 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 184 M vi. **John Alfred Gardner** was born in 1865 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 185 M vii. **Morgan Oswald Gardner** was born in 1867 in Pitt Co., NC.
Morgan married **Stella Gardner**.
- 186 M viii. **Benjamin Asa Gardner** was born on 27 Apr 1870 in Pitt Co., NC.
Benjamin married **Mona Gertrude Smith** in May 1888.

77. **Alyce Gardner** (Sarah "Sallie" Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 23 Aug 1823 in Pitt Co.. She died on 20 Mar 1903 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Alyce married **Churchill W. Moore** son of Asa Moore and Penelope Harrington in 1842 in Pitt Co., NC. Churchill was born on 24 Mar 1817 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 21 Sep 1856 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 187 M i. **Asa Moore** was born on 2 Jan 1843. He died on 2 Jan 1894.
- 188 F ii. **Penelope Moore** was born on 10 Dec 1844 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 18 Aug 1898 in Pitt Co., NC.
Penelope married **William Bryant Garris**. William was born in 1833. He died in 1891.
- 189 M iii. **Eason Grey Moore** was born in 1846 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in 1865 in VA.
- 190 F iv. **Sarah Moore** was born in 1846 in Pitt Co., NC. She died in 1914.
Sarah married **Alfred Branch**.
- 191 M v. **Edwin Moore** was born on 8 Nov 1847 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in 1866 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 192 M vi. **Iredell Moore** was born on 2 Dec 1849 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 7 Dec 1920.
Iredell married **Sarah Carolina Clark** on 24 Dec 1872 in Pitt Co., NC. Sarah was born on 4 May 1851 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 25 Apr 1907 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC, Witherington Cemetery.
- 193 M vii. **John Moore** was born in 1851 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 17 Aug 1911.
John married **Sarah Augusta Gardner** daughter of Wyatt Gardner and Mary Ann Elizabeth Cory. Sarah was born in 1861 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 194 M viii. **Israel Moore** was born on 23 Mar 1853 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 26 Mar 1926.
Israel married **Susan Ann Lancaster** daughter of William Lancaster and Susan Causey\Causeway on 9 Mar 1877 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 195 F ix. **Mary Moore** was born on 14 Feb 1855 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 24 Jul 1931.
Mary married **James Stokes** in 1875. James was born in 1853. He died in 1926.
- 196 F x. **Daunie Moore** was born on 23 Apr 1857 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 12 Nov 1935.
Daunie married **John Washington Kirkman**. John was born in 1851. He died in 1936.

78. **Sylvester Gardner** (Sarah "Sallie" Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1826 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Sylvester married **Sarah Ann "Sallie" Edwards** in Pitt Co., NC. Sarah was born in Pitt Co., NC. She died in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 197 M i. **John Gardner** was born in 1853 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 198 F ii. **Martha Gardner** was born in Aug 1856 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 199 M iii. **William B. Gardner** was born in 1858 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 200 F iv. **Della B. Gardner** was born in 1861 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 201 M v. **Asa S. Gardner** was born in 1863 in Pitt Co., NC.

84. **Julia Gardner** (Sarah "Sallie" Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 27 Nov 1838 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 6 May 1893 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Julia married **James Wall** about 1860 in Pitt Co., NC. James was born on 26 Feb 1825 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 3 Sep 1895 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 202 M i. **Robert Allen Wall** was born on 14 Aug 1863 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 21 Jan 1947 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
Robert married **Gertrude Haddock** on 25 Nov 1896 in Pitt Co., NC.
Gertrude was born on 25 Oct 1877 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 24 Mar 1916 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
- 203 F ii. **Eliza Wall** was born on 2 Feb 1865 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 29 Mar 1884 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
- + 204 M iii. **James Joseph Wall** was born on 2 Apr 1874. He died on 2 May 1962.
- 205 F iv. **Georgia S. Wall** was born in 1860 in Pitt Co., NC.

85. **Durant J. Pelt** (Susannah Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 6 Jan 1818 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 19 Nov 1909 in Jackson Co., FL. He was buried in Jackson Co., FL.

Durant married **Melvina Posey** on 16 Jan 1818. Melvina was born on 19 Nov 1909 in Crawfordville, FL.

Durant and Melvina had the following children:

- 206 M i. **Shelton Pelt**
- 207 M ii. **Henry Ellis (Tobe) Pelt**
Henry married **Sally Giles** in Florida.

- 208 M iii. **Columbus Crawford Pelt** was born on 7 May 1858. He died on 31 Jul 1934.
Columbus married **Mary Lawhon** on 31 Jan 1889 in Florida.
- 209 M iv. **Andrew Jackson Pelt** was born on 15 Feb 1861. He died on 3 Aug 1925.
Andrew married **Mary Frances Stephens** on 17 Nov 1889 in Florida.
- 210 F v. **Virginia Pelt** was born on 20 Sep 1862. She died on 23 Jan 1957.
Virginia married **Jim C. Coleman** on 16 Apr 1882 in Florida.
- 211 M vi. **Noah Jackson Pelt** was born on 12 Nov 1866. He died in Dec 1907.
Noah married **Dessa Lawhon** on 28 Jan 1900 in Florida.
- 212 M vii. **Peter P. Pelt** was born on 28 Jan 1868. He died on 13 Aug 1903.
Peter married **Emma Eubanks** in Florida.
- 213 F viii. **Melvina A. Pelt** was born on 11 Oct 1871. She died on 16 Sep 1956.
Melvina married **William Everett Whaley** in Florida.
- 214 M ix. **George Washington Pelt** was born on 21 Aug 1874. He died on 22 Dec 1952.
George married **Emma Ruth Pigott** in Florida.
- 215 M x. **Durant Pelt** was born on 9 Nov 1879. He died on 15 Apr 1977.
86. **Caroline J. Pelt\Van Pelt** (Susannah Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1820 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 13 Feb 1900 in Wayne Co., NC. She was buried in Wayne Co., NC, Gwaltney/Thompson Cemetery.
- Caroline married **Franklin Monroe Gwaltney** son of William Gwaltney and Lydia Rives on 26 Sep 1839 in Craven Co., NC. Franklin was born in 1815 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 7 Sep 1864 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
- They had the following children:
- 216 M i. James Gwaltney is printed as #53 on page 6.
- + 217 F ii. Susan Jane Gwaltney is printed as #54 on page 6.
- 218 F iii. Lovenda Gwaltney is printed as #55 on page 6.
- + 219 F iv. Melinda Gwaltney is printed as #56 on page 6.
- 220 F v. Eveline Gwaltney is printed as #57 on page 6.
- 221 M vi. Glasgow Gwaltney is printed as #58 on page 6.
- + 222 M vii. Albert Johnson Jefferson Davis Stonewall Jackson Stephen Lee Gwaltney is printed as #59 on page 6.

93. **Arnecia Venters** (Malsey Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1823 in Craven Co., NC.

Arnecia married **William Pate** on 13 Nov 1837 in Craven Co., NC. William was born in 1813 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

William and Arnecia had the following children:

- + 223 F i. **Ann Elizabeth Pate** was born on 21 Jun 1842. She died on 29 Feb 1924.
- 224 M ii. **William M. Pate** was born in 1846 in Craven Co., NC.
- 225 F iii. **Mary Jane Pate** was born in 1848 in Craven Co., NC.
- 226 F iv. **Martha A. Pate** was born in 1849 in Craven Co., NC.
- 227 M v. **L. L. Pate** was born in 1852 in Craven Co., NC.
- 228 F vi. **Evaline Pate** was born in 1854 in Craven Co., NC.
- + 229 M vii. **George W. Pate** was born on 23 Mar 1857. He died on 7 Dec 1913.
- 230 F viii. **Sarah Pate** was born in 1859 in Craven Co., NC.

94. **Sarah Venters** (Malsey Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1825 in Craven Co., NC.

Sarah married **Sherod T. Smith** on 24 Jul 1847 in Craven Co., NC. Sherod was born about 1821.

They had the following children:

- 231 M i. **Reddin Smith** was born on 21 Jun 1851 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 30 Mar 1911 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.
Reddin married **Sarah Catherine Willis** on 1 Oct 1874 in Craven Co., NC. Sarah was born on 24 Feb 1855. She died on 16 Apr 1931.
- 232 M ii. **Stephen Smith** was born on 22 Jun 1853 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 4 Feb 1896 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC, Witherington, Whitford Cemetery.

95. **Slade Venters** (Malsey Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in Craven Co., NC.

Slade married (1) **Julia Venters** on 28 Dec 1858 in Craven Co., NC.

Slade married (2) **Sophie E..**

They had the following children:

+ 233 M i. **John W. Venters** was born in 1845.

102. **Joseph F. B. Gwaltney** (Lewis, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1835 in Craven Co., NC. He died after 1879 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Joseph married **Pamelia Hardee** daughter of Abraham Hardee and Perline Moye.

They had the following children:

234 F i. **Josephine Gwaltney** was born in 1860 in Craven Co., NC.
Josephine married **Albert Israel Roach** son of James Roach and Sarah Adams on 9 Jan 1877 in Craven Co., NC. Albert was born on 2 Aug 1851. He was buried in Pamlico Co., NC.

235 M ii. **Jefferson Davis "Jeff" Gwaltney** was born in Apr 1862 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 11 Dec 1934 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
Jefferson married **Nancy Tripp** daughter of David Tripp. Nancy died on 3 Mar 1924 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

103. **Henrietta Gwaltney** (Lewis, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 24 Oct 1838 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 23 Dec 1919 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

Henrietta married **James G. Witherington** about 1867 in Craven Co., NC. James was born on 27 Apr 1829 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 19 Jun 1916 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

+ 236 M i. **Edward G. Witherington** was born on 1 Jun 1868. He died on 26 Feb 1921.

237 F ii. **Penelope "Appie" Witherington** was born in Oct 1871 in Craven Co., NC.

+ 238 M iii. **James Louis "Manny" Witherington** was born on 28 May 1872. He died on 13 Sep 1953.

239 M iv. **Adron Oscar Witherington** was born on 5 Oct 1877 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 7 Sep 1938 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.
Adron married **Florence Jones** on 26 Dec 1905 in Craven Co., NC. Florence was born on 30 Jul 1887. She died on 22 Nov 1971. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

240 F v. **Queenie Witherington** was born on 25 Dec 1879 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 7 May 1917 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

Queenie married **Joseph Dixon** son of George Dixon and Addie on 18 Dec 1911 in Pitt Co., NC.

- 241 M vi. **Cellie Ward Witherington** was born on 18 Dec 1882 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 18 Nov 1975 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.
Cellie married **Emma Kilpatrick** on 27 Nov 1910 in Pitt Co., NC. Emma was born on 30 Dec 1881. She died on 7 Jul 1970.

Eighth Generation

116. **William Henry Adams Sr.** (Selecta Ann Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in Oct 1845 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 12 Nov 1919 in New Bern, Craven, NC. He was buried in Ernul, Craven, NC, Spruil Cemetery.

William married (1) **Susan Jane Gwaltney** daughter of Franklin Monroe Gwaltney and Caroline J. Pelt Van Pelt on 9 Feb 1871 in Craven Co., NC. Susan was born on 24 Jul 1847 in Pitt Co., NC.

William and Susan had the following children:

- + 242 M i. James L. Adams is printed as #134 on page 12.
- + 243 F ii. Dora Adams is printed as #135 on page 12.
- 244 F iii. Sarah F. Adams is printed as #136 on page 12.
- + 245 F iv. Eva Mae Adams is printed as #137 on page 12.
- 246 M v. Daniel M. Adams is printed as #138 on page 12.
- + 247 F vi. Carrie Adams is printed as #139 on page 12.

William married (2) **Patsy Clara Fulcher** on 21 Jan 1900 in Craven Co., NC. Patsy was born in 1868 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 248 M vii. **William Henry Adams Jr.** was born on 15 Feb 1905. He died on 25 Jan 1981.
- 249 M viii. **Joseph J. Adams** was born on 4 Mar 1908 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 1 Sep 1923 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

121. **Joshua A. Adams** (Selecta Ann Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 14 Sep 1855 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 23 Aug 1920 in North Harlowe, Craven, NC. He was buried on 24 Aug 1920 in Harlowe, Carteret, NC.

Joshua married **Mary Emily Pierce** on 21 Dec 1882 in Craven Co., NC. Mary was born on 9 Mar 1862 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 16 Apr 1940 in Durham, Durham, NC. She was buried on 18 Apr 1940 in Harlowe, Carteret, NC.

They had the following children:

- 250 M i. **Marvin Clossie Adams** was born on 1 Feb 1884 in North Harlowe, Craven, NC. He died on 29 Jun 1973. He was buried in Cove City, Craven, NC. Marvin married **Jessie Bell Taylor** on 17 Apr 1918 in Craven Co., NC. Jessie was born on 17 Apr 1903.
- 251 F ii. **Bertie May Adams** was born on 6 Mar 1885 in North Harlowe, Craven, NC. She died on 27 Jan 1907. Bertie married **Lee Hardison** on 1 Aug 1906 in Craven Co., NC.
- 252 F iii. **Bertha Lee Adams** was born on 23 Dec 1886 in North Harlowe, Craven, NC. She died on 6 Nov 1888.
- 253 M iv. **Jesse Weldon Adams** was born on 18 Sep 1889 in North Harlowe, Craven, NC. He died on 11 Apr 1973. Jesse married **Florence Carraway** on 29 Apr 1928 in Craven Co., NC.
- 254 M v. **David Rudolph Adams** was born on 20 Nov 1891 in North Harlowe, Craven, NC. He died on 23 Jul 1914 in Craven Co., NC.
- 255 M vi. **Austin Pierce Adams** was born on 1 Mar 1896 in North Harlowe, Craven, NC. He died on 20 Apr 1962. Austin married **Lottie Virginia Norris** on 8 Jun 1919.
- 256 F vii. **Gladys Thelma Adams** was born on 19 Jan 1900 in North Harlowe, Craven, NC. She died on 27 Feb 1980. Gladys married **Simon Gilbert Sterling** on 24 Jun 1919 in Craven Co., NC.

127. **William Spencer Dudley** (Lydia Jane Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 2 Dec 1857 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 4 May 1934 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

William married **Mary Elizabeth "Bettie" Jones** on 14 Nov 1878 in Craven Co., NC. Mary was born on 9 Oct 1850 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 22 Jan 1929 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried on 23 Jan 1929 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 257 F i. **Ruth Jane Dudley** was born on 11 Dec 1883. She died on 9 Jun 1966.
- 258 F ii. **Melissa L. Dudley** was born on 18 May 1888 in Craven Co., NC. Melissa married **Archie Edwards**.
- 259 M iii. **Simeon "Simmie" Dudley** was born on 21 Jun 1893 in Craven Co., NC. Simeon married **Ethel**.

130. **Emma Elizabeth "Lizzie" Dudley** (Lydia Jane Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 6 Jan 1865 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 25 Nov 1930 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

Emma married **Charlie Curtis Tripp** son of William Curtis Tripp and Margaret Griffin on 14 Jan 1880 in Craven Co., NC. Charlie was born on 15 Jul 1855 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 14 Jun 1932 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 14 Jun 1932 in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 260 M i. **Samuel Joshua Tripp** was born in Jun 1883 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 9 Jun 1965 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
Samuel married (1) **Hattie Jones** on 15 Jul 1905 in Craven Co., NC.
Samuel married (2) **Ada Jane Jones** on 24 Dec 1924 in Craven Co., NC.
Samuel married (3) **Marjorie Turner** on 24 Dec 1932 in Craven Co., NC.
Samuel married (4) **Bessie Foy**.
- + 261 F ii. **Emma Elizabeth "Lizzie" Tripp** was born on 4 Mar 1886.
- + 262 M iii. **William Curtis Tripp** was born on 17 Jul 1887. He died on 11 Dec 1960.
- 263 F iv. **Mary Louisa Tripp** was born in May 1893 in Craven Co., NC.
Mary married **Samuel Jones**.
- 264 M v. **Robert Lee Tripp** was born in Apr 1896 in Craven Co., NC.
Robert married (1) **Lizzie Capps** on 13 Feb 1915 in Craven Co., NC.
Robert married (2) **Janie Davenport**.
Robert married (3) **Nina Bennett**.

131. **Lucetta Dudley** (Lydia Jane Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 25 Mar 1867 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 28 Sep 1949 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried on 30 Sep 1949 in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

Lucetta married **John Heath** on 11 Mar 1888 in Craven Co., NC. John was born on 9 Apr 1857 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 14 Apr 1928 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 265 M i. **John F. Heath** was born in Aug 1893 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 266 F ii. **Clemmie W. Heath** was born in Jan 1897 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 28 Aug 1969 in Craven Co., NC.
- 267 F iii. **Daisey Heath** was born on 21 Apr 1900 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 28 Aug 1969 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.
Daisey married **Lee Roy Joyner** son of Charlie Franklin Joyner and Mary Elizabeth Bland. Lee was born on 16 Sep 1891 in Craven Co., NC. He died

on 31 Mar 1955 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

132. **Jesse Marshall "D." Dudley** (Lydia Jane Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 14 Sep 1870 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 5 May 1942 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 6 May 1942 in Craven Co., NC.

Jesse married **Olive Griffin** on 27 Jan 1901 in Craven Co., NC. Olive was born on 6 Jan 1872 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 2 Mar 1946 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried on 3 Mar 1946 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 268 F i. **Lola May Dudley** was born on 2 Feb 1905.
- 269 F ii. **Maggie Belle Dudley** was born on 27 May 1908 in Craven Co., NC. Maggie married **Edward English**.
- 270 M iii. **Henry C. Dudley** was born on 9 Mar 1911 in Craven Co., NC.
- + 271 F iv. **Laura Clayton Dudley** was born on 13 Mar 1916.

134. **James L. Adams** (Susan Jane Gwaltney, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 13 Nov 1873 in Craven Co., NC.

James married **Ella Bell** on 25 Apr 1896. Ella was born in 1874 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 23 Jun 1964 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 272 F i. **Emily Adams**
- 273 M ii. **Leslie Adams**
- 274 M iii. **Thomas Adams**

135. **Dora Adams** (Susan Jane Gwaltney, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 28 Jul 1875 in Craven Co., NC.

Dora married (1) **Frank Ipock** on 13 Sep 1900.

Frank and Dora had the following children:

- 275 M i. **Roy Ipock**
- 276 M ii. **Nezar Ipock**
- 277 F iii. **Nellie Ipock**
- 278 M iv. **Burton Ipock**

Dora married (2) **James Vendrix**.

They had the following children:

279 M v. **Joe Vendrix**

280 M vi. **Bryan Vendrix**

281 M vii. **Charles Arthur Vendrix**

137. **Eva Mae Adams** (Susan Jane Gwaltney, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 8 Mar 1882 in Craven Co., NC.

Eva married **Walter Duffy Whitford Jr.** son of Walter Duffy Whitford Sr. and Betty Ipock on 10 Mar 1898 in Craven Co., NC. Walter was born on 17 Sep 1875 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 18 Jun 1953 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Spruill Cemetery.

They had the following children:

282 M i. **James Artis Whitford** was born on 27 Dec 1898 in Craven Co., NC.

283 M ii. **Adolph Whitford** was born in 1902 in Craven Co., NC.

284 M iii. **Walter Duffy Whitford III** was born on 17 Mar 1905 in Craven Co., NC.

285 F iv. **Lila Irene Whitford** was born on 17 Nov 1908 in Craven Co., NC.

139. **Carrie Adams** (Susan Jane Gwaltney, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 30 Jun 1886 in Craven Co., NC.

Carrie married **Louis Edward Ipock** on 22 Jan 1905 in Craven Co., NC. Louis was born on 3 Mar 1875 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 7 Jul 1941 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 12 Jul 1941 in Craven Co., NC, Vanceboro Cemetery.

They had the following children:

286 M i. **William Lewis Ipock** was born on 12 Jan 1906 in Craven Co., NC.
William married **Unknown** on 27 May 1925 in Craven Co., NC.

287 F ii. **Carrie Lee Ipock** was born on 3 Jun 1911 in Craven Co., NC.
Carrie married **William Curry McVicker** son of Daniel McVicker and Lula on 7 Sep 1929 in Craven Co., NC. William was born on 30 May 1911.

+ 288 F iii. **Katie Ray Ipock** was born on 13 May 1913. She died on 29 Oct 1934.

289 M iv. **Woodrow Wilson Ipock** was born on 14 Dec 1916 in Craven Co., NC.
He died on 13 Oct 1981.

290 F v. **Sally Jane Ipock** was born on 15 Dec 1921 in Craven Co., NC.

141. **Alphus McCullen "Cullen" Gwaltney** (Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 19 Oct 1885 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 4 Oct 1961 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Cullen married **Frankie Anderson** on 31 Mar 1907 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Frankie was born on 19 May 1887 in Wayne Co., NC. She died on 4 Jan 1953 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried on 6 Jan 1953 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

They had the following children:

- + 291 F i. **Annie Lillian Gwaltney** was born on 23 Jan 1908. She died on 4 Jul 2001.
- 292 F ii. **Mary Louise Gwaltney** was born in Apr 1910 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died in Apr 1910 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.
- + 293 M iii. **Melvin Lee Gwaltney** was born on 20 Aug 1911. He died on 3 May 1982.
- + 294 F iv. **Evelyn Marie Gwaltney** was born on 15 Nov 1913. She died on 28 Jun 2002.
- + 295 M v. **Jarvis Clifton Gwaltney** was born on 16 Jan 1917.
- + 296 F vi. **Sally Elizabeth Gwaltney** was born on 1 Aug 1920.
- + 297 M vii. **Darwin Earl Gwaltney** was born on 29 Sep 1924. He died on 11 Mar 1983.

142. **Javy Lee Gwaltney** (Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 13 Nov 1887 in Wayne Co., NC. He died on 8 Oct 1918 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

Javy married **Annie Lena Mooring** daughter of Andrew Mooring and Nancy Lenora Minshew on 16 Dec 1910 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Annie was born on 23 Aug 1893 in Wilson, Wilson, NC. She died on 3 Jan 1983 in Kinston, Lenoir, NC. She was buried on 5 Jan 1983 in Goldsboro, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- + 298 F i. **Mattie Lucille Gwaltney** was born on 1 Dec 1911. She died on 20 May 1990.
- 299 M ii. **Marvin Lee Gwaltney** was born on 6 Feb 1913 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 26 Mar 1913 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.
- + 300 M iii. **Javy Rudolph Gwaltney** was born on 20 Jul 1914. He died on 19 Jul 1996.
- + 301 M iv. **Darnell Vance Gwaltney** was born on 18 May 1916. He died on 21 Sep 1974.

143. **Bertie Obena Gwaltney "Bert"** (Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 4 Oct 1889 in Wayne Co., NC. She died on 4 Aug 1961 in Raleigh, Wake, NC. She was buried on 7 Aug 1961 in Gwaltney/Thompson Cemetery, Goldsboro, NC.

Bertie married **Alphonso Adkins Epps "Fonzy"** son of James Charlie Epps and Lucy Isabelle Cornelius Powell on 2 Mar 1913 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. The marriage ended in divorce. Fonzy was born on 11 Mar 1894 in Pikeville, Wayne, NC. He died on 29 Dec 1981 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried on 30 Dec 1981 in Wayne Memorial Park, Goldsboro, Wayne Co., NC.

Fonzy and Bertie had the following children:

- 302 F i. **Dorothy Epps** was born on 30 Dec 1918 in Pikeville, Wayne, NC. She died on 1 Jan 1919 in Wayne Co., NC. She was buried in Gwaltney/Thompson Cemetery, Goldsboro, NC.
- + 303 F ii. **Mattie Christine Epps** was born on 28 Sep 1920.
- 304 M iii. **James Edwin Epps** was born on 16 Mar 1923 in Pikeville, Wayne, NC. He died on 16 Mar 1923 in Pikeville, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Gwaltney/Thompson Cemetery, Goldsboro, NC.
- 305 F iv. **Doris Libbie Epps** was born on 25 Jul 1924 in Pikeville, Wayne, NC. She died on 15 Mar 1927 in Wayne Co., NC. The cause of death was Pneumonia. She was buried in Gwaltney/Thompson Cemetery, Goldsboro, NC.
- + 306 M v. **Fonzy Elroy "Roy" Epps** was born on 29 Sep 1925.
- + 307 F vi. **Mary Melinda Epps** was born on 13 Oct 1926.
- 308 M vii. **George Albert Epps** was born on 31 Aug 1928 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 31 Aug 1928 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Gwaltney/Thompson Cemetery, Goldsboro, NC.

145. **Maggie Nina Gwaltney** (Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 30 Mar 1893 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 17 Feb 1917 in Wayne Co., NC. She was buried in Wayne Co., NC.

Maggie married **John Henry Horne** son of Garry A. Horne and Mary E. Peoples on 2 Jul 1911 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. John was born on 3 Oct 1887 in Johnston Co., NC. He died on 23 Oct 1948 in Mebane, Alamance, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

They had the following children:

- + 309 F i. **Mildred Elizabeth Horne** was born on 24 Jul 1912. She died on 6 Mar 1978.

310 M ii. **Albert Ashley Horne** was born on 14 Apr 1915 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 3 Jan 1963 in Guilford Co., NC. He was buried in Colfax, NC, LDS Cemetery.
Albert married **Nettie Wilkerson**.

147. **Libby Belle Gwaltney** (Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 27 Oct 1899 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 2 Dec 1971 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried on 4 Dec 1971 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Libby married **Paul Edwin Sadler** on 28 Jun 1921 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Paul was born on 27 Jun 1901 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 6 May 1972 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried on 9 May 1972 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

They had the following children:

311 F i. **Ruth Howe Sadler** was born on 18 May 1925 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 18 May 1925 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

+ 312 F ii. **Sarah Frances Sadler** was born on 7 Aug 1928.

+ 313 M iii. **William Tudor Sadler** was born on 9 Nov 1936.

149. **Clarence Holland Gwaltney** (Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 24 Jul 1903 in Wayne Co., NC. He died on 4 Oct 1944 in Wayne Co., NC. He was buried in Wayne Co., NC.

Clarence married **Virginia Catherine Williams** on 21 Sep 1925 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Virginia was born on 21 May 1906 in Wilson, Wilson, NC. She died on 24 Dec 1977 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried on 26 Dec 1977 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

They had the following children:

+ 314 M i. **Clarence Williams Gwaltney** was born on 12 May 1926.

315 F ii. **Jo Ann Gwaltney** was born on 1 Oct 1931 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

154. **Susan Stocks** (Susan Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 31 Aug 1855 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 15 Apr 1913 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC, Stocks-Williams Cemetery.

Susan married **Christopher Columbus Kirkman** son of John Kirkman and Amelia Gardner.

They had the following children:

316 M i. **Zeno Tilden Kirkman** was born on 8 Jul 1880 in Pitt Co., NC.

157. **John Franklin Kirkman** (Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 22 Feb 1844 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 6 Apr 1928 in

Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 7 Apr 1928 in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

John married **Victoria Stocks** daughter of Asa Stocks and Louisa Gwaltney on 2 Jan 1872 in Pitt Co., NC. The marriage ended in divorce. Victoria was born on 22 Jan 1855 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 23 Jul 1928 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- + 317 M i. **John Asa "Pid" Kirkman** was born on 23 Jul 1873. He died on 24 Nov 1928.
- + 318 F ii. **Penelope M. "Pennie" Kirkman** was born on 15 Oct 1874. She died on 3 Mar 1966.
- 319 F iii. **Ida V. Kirkman** was born on 8 May 1876 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 27 Mar 1900 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.
- + 320 M iv. **Samuel Tilton Kirkman** was born on 1 Mar 1878. He died on 2 Jan 1932.
- + 321 F v. **Layuna Kirkman** was born on 16 Mar 1880. She died on 3 Feb 1968.
- + 322 F vi. **Ada Ann "Febe" Kirkman** was born on 10 Jul 1883. She died on 27 Nov 1970.

158. **Mary L. Kirkman** (Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 10 Apr 1845 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 17 Feb 1934 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Mary married **Lafayette Kirkman** on 8 Jan 1868 in Craven Co., NC. The marriage ended in divorce. Lafayette was born on 19 Dec 1843 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 6 Oct 1911 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- + 323 F i. **Clara L. Kirkman** was born in Aug 1869.
- 324 F ii. **Martha E. Kirkman** was born in 1873 in Craven Co., NC.
Martha married **Alonza J. Holton** on 18 Jan 1893 in Craven Co., NC.
- + 325 M iii. **James Leon Kirkman** was born on 14 Feb 1874.

159. **Martha Elizabeth Kirkman** (Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1846 in Craven Co., NC. She died in 1927.

Martha married **Asa Moore** son of Churchill W. Moore and Alyce Gardner on 21 Dec 1865 in Pitt Co., NC. Asa was born on 2 Jan 1843 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 2 Jan 1894 in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 326 F i. **Hattie Moore** was born about 1868.
- 327 F ii. **Emily Moore** was born about 1870.
- 328 M iii. **William Moore** was born about 1872.
- 329 M iv. **Iredell F. Moore** was born about 1874.
- 330 M v. **Robert T. Moore** was born about 1877.
- 331 M vi. **James T. Moore** was born in 1879.

160. **William Daniel "Bill Dan" Kirkman** (Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1848 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 8 Jan 1929 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

William married **Addie Willis** on 23 Mar 1876 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 332 M i. **George Washington Kirkman** was born on 22 Feb 1896 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 17 Sep 1965 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
George married **Loney Kite** daughter of Stephen Kite and Mary Augusta McRoy on 23 Dec 1921 in Craven Co., NC. Loney was born on 3 Sep 1902. She died on 19 Aug 1978.

161. **Arnecia Kirkman** (Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 9 Dec 1850 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 17 Feb 1920 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Arnecia married **John Hardy Huggins** son of Abram Huggins and Molly Haddock on 1 Apr 1880 in Craven Co., NC. John was born on 12 Oct 1857 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 28 Mar 1926 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 333 F i. **Millie Huggins** was born on 16 Jun 1883. She died on 15 Apr 1963.
- + 334 F ii. **Mattie Verna Huggins** was born on 28 Jun 1888. She died on 13 Sep 1977.

162. **Joanna "Dood" Kirkman** (Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 27 Mar 1852 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 5 Mar 1908 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Joanna married **Augustus Emmitt "Gus" Kirkman** son of John Kirkman and Amelia Gardner on 11 Feb 1875 in Craven Co., NC. Augustus was born on 2 Mar 1853 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 11 May 1941 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 12 May 1941 in Craven Co., NC, Gatlin Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 335 M i. **William Harvey Kirkman** was born on 22 Feb 1878 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 26 Feb 1971 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.
- + 336 M ii. **St Clair Kirkman** was born on 17 Oct 1879. He died on 23 Jun 1954.
- 337 M iii. **Laurie B. Kirkman** was born on 2 May 1883 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 5 May 1913 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.
- 338 M iv. **Grover C. Kirkman** was born on 6 Jul 1886 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 1 Mar 1911 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.
- + 339 F v. **Nannie Kirkman** was born on 17 Mar 1890. She died on 27 Oct 1970.

163. **Alice Lake Kirkman** (Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 10 Apr 1859 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 5 Apr 1918 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried on 7 Apr 1918 in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

Alice married **Edward Augustus Lancaster** son of William Lancaster and Susan Causey\Causeway on 7 Nov 1879 in Craven Co., NC. Edward was born on 24 Jun 1855 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 19 Feb 1929 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 340 M i. **Roscoe Lancaster** was born in Mar 1879 in Craven Co., NC.
 - 341 F ii. **Bertha Lancaster** was born in Oct 1884 in Craven Co., NC.
 - 342 F iii. **Ethel Lancaster** was born in Sep 1889 in Craven Co., NC.
 - 343 M iv. **James Lancaster** was born on 25 May 1892 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Jun 1982.
 - 344 M v. **Larrie Lancaster** was born in May 1894 in Craven Co., NC.
164. **Victoria Stocks** (Louisa Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 22 Jan 1855 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 23 Jul 1928 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

Victoria married (1) **John Franklin Kirkman** son of William D. Kirkman and Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney on 2 Jan 1872 in Pitt Co., NC. The marriage ended in divorce. John was born on 22 Feb 1844 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 6 Apr 1928 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 7 Apr 1928 in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- + 345 M i. John Asa "Pid" Kirkman is printed as #317 on page 30.
- + 346 F ii. Penelope M. "Pennie" Kirkman is printed as #318 on page 30.
- 347 F iii. Ida V. Kirkman is printed as #319 on page 30.
- + 348 M iv. Samuel Tilton Kirkman is printed as #320 on page 30.
- + 349 F v. Layuna Kirkman is printed as #321 on page 30.
- + 350 F vi. Ada Ann "Febe" Kirkman is printed as #322 on page 30.

Victoria married (2) **Lafayette Kirkman** in 1891 in Pitt Co., NC. Lafayette was born on 19 Dec 1843 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 6 Oct 1911 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

351 M vii. **Edison Earl Kirkman** was born in Feb 1886 in Craven Co., NC.

352 M viii. **L. Curtis Kirkman** was born in Mar 1888 in Craven Co., NC.

168. **Annie L. Stocks** (Louisa Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1863 in Craven Co., NC.

Annie married **Bryant G. Loftin** son of Needham Loftin MD and Donna Marie Gardner on 22 Feb 1881 in Pitt Co., NC. Bryant was born on 14 Aug 1856 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 13 Feb 1928 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 14 Feb 1928 in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

353 M i. **Leon J. Loftin** was born in Feb 1882 in Craven Co., NC.

354 M ii. **Robert L. Loftin** was born in Oct 1886 in Craven Co., NC.

355 M iii. **Preston B. Loftin** was born in Jul 1888 in Craven Co., NC.

356 M iv. **Simeon R. Loftin** was born in Apr 1891 in Craven Co., NC.

171. **Barbara Ann Stokes** (Mary A. Gwaltney, Horatio "Race", Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 3 Nov 1862 in Pitt Co., NC. She died after 1910 in Pitt Co., NC.

Barbara married **John W. Venters** son of Slade Venters and Sophie E. on 23 Oct 1881 in Pitt Co., NC. John was born in 1845 in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 357 M i. **Thomas W. Venters** was born in 1883 in Pitt Co., NC.
Thomas married **Reba Harris** on 1 May 1903 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 358 M ii. **Calvin Lee Venters** was born on 11 Jun 1893 in Pitt Co., NC.
Calvin married **Unknown** on 2 Mar 1911 in Pitt Co., NC.

172. **Mary Virginia Stokes** (Mary A. Gwaltney, Horatio "Race", Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 12 Mar 1865 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 2 Mar 1959 in Pitt Co., NC.

Mary married **William Churchill Purser** son of David Thomas Purser and Brown on 16 Feb 1887 in Pitt Co., NC. William was born on 14 Jun 1865 in Beaufort, Carteret, NC. He died on 29 Sep 1946 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried on 1 Oct 1946 in Greenville, Pitt, NC, Greenwood Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 359 M i. **David Thomas "Tom" Purser** was born in Feb 1889 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 360 M ii. **William Haughton "Horton" Purser** was born on 20 Apr 1891 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 23 Mar 1976 in Pitt Co., NC.
William married **Aline Chunn**.
- 361 M iii. **James R. "Jim" Purser** was born on 20 Jan 1893 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 17 Nov 1949 in Pitt Co., NC.
James married **Nettie Skinner** daughter of William Skinner and Nannie E..
Nettie was born in Oct 1895.
- 362 M iv. **Latt Wesley Purser** was born on 16 Sep 1898 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 28 Dec 1960 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC, Ayden Cemetery.
Latt married **Blanche Cox**.
- 363 M v. **Fred O. Purser** was born on 9 Oct 1900 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 22 Jun 1953 in Pitt Co., NC.
Fred married **Lucille Sirman**.
- 364 F vi. **Lydia Purser** was born in 1902 in Pitt Co., NC.
Lydia married **Mack Meeks**.
- 365 M vii. **Donald B. Purser** was born on 20 Oct 1906 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in Oct 1944.
Donald married **Grace McCoy** daughter of Herbert McCoy and Rosa Heath. Grace was born on 8 Oct 1906. She died on 10 Aug 1968.
- 366 M viii. **Larry Galloway Purser** was born in 1907 in Pitt Co., NC.
Larry married **Tucher Galloway**.

173. **Sarah Lucretia Stokes** (Mary A. Gwaltney, Horatio "Race", Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 27 Jun 1867 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 6 Feb 1937 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC, Ayden Cemetery.

Sarah married **Charles Stanley Smith** son of Downing Heath Smith and Jane McKinney. Charles was born in Apr 1861.

They had the following children:

- 367 M i. **Clinton Smith** was born in Nov 1884 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 368 M ii. **Downing H. "Douty" Smith** was born on 27 Jan 1893 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in Apr 1971 in Ayden, Pitt, NC.
- 369 M iii. **Walter Dewitt Smith** was born in Mar 1899 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 370 F iv. **Lola Smith**

174. **Claudious Horatio "Ray" Stokes** (Mary A. Gwaltney, Horatio "Race", Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 14 Aug 1869 in Pitt Co., NC.

Claudious married **Pearlie Heath** daughter of George Heath and Annie on 23 Oct 1894 in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 371 F i. **Essie Stokes** was born on 26 May 1895 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 28 Jul 1959. Essie married **Luther Harris**.
- 372 M ii. **Preston Lee Stokes** was born on 10 May 1902 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in Dec 1964 in Henrico Co., VA.
- 373 M iii. **Walter Lee Stokes** was born on 2 Jan 1905 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 374 M iv. **Norman Belgium Stokes** was born on 15 Jan 1921 in Pitt Co., NC.

187. **Asa Moore** (Alyce Gardner, Sarah "Sallie" Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 2 Jan 1843 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 2 Jan 1894 in Pitt Co., NC.

Asa married **Martha Elizabeth Kirkman** daughter of William D. Kirkman and Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney on 21 Dec 1865 in Pitt Co., NC. Martha was born in 1846 in Craven Co., NC. She died in 1927.

They had the following children:

- 375 F i. **Hattie Moore** is printed as #326 on page 31.
- 376 F ii. **Emily Moore** is printed as #327 on page 31.

- 377 M iii. William Moore is printed as #328 on page 31.
- 378 M iv. Iredell F. Moore is printed as #329 on page 31.
- 379 M v. Robert T. Moore is printed as #330 on page 31.
- 380 M vi. James T. Moore is printed as #331 on page 31.

204. **James Joseph Wall** (Julia Gardner, Sarah "Sallie" Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 2 Apr 1874 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 2 May 1962 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

James married **Lena Mae Smith** on 6 Jan 1897 in Pitt Co., NC. Lena was born on 26 Feb 1880 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 6 May 1941 in Pamlico Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- + 381 M i. **Ivey James Wall Sr.** was born on 25 Sep 1915. He died in Mar 1985.

223. **Ann Elizabeth Pate** (Arnesia Venters, Malsey Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 21 Jun 1842 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 29 Feb 1924. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Ann married **Archibald Dudley** about 1865 in Craven Co., NC. Archibald was born on 9 Jul 1824 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 23 Apr 1888 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 382 M i. **Charles Dudley** was born on 13 Nov 1866. He died on 3 Jul 1950.
- + 383 M ii. **James J. Dudley** was born on 22 Jun 1868. He died on 29 Apr 1934.
- + 384 F iii. **Laura Dudley** was born on 31 Dec 1869. She died on 8 Nov 1955.
- 385 M iv. **Johnny Dudley** was born in 1872 in Craven Co., NC.

229. **George W. Pate** (Arnesia Venters, Malsey Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 23 Mar 1857 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 7 Dec 1913 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC, Witherington Whitford Cemetery.

George married **Malissa "Sis" Witherington** on 24 Dec 1885 in Pitt Co., NC. Malissa was born on 16 Jun 1866 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 3 Nov 1912 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC, Witherington Whitford Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- + 386 M i. **William Kincy Pate** was born on 8 Oct 1885. He died on 21 Apr 1944.
- 387 M ii. **George Sheppard Pate** was born on 28 Dec 1903 in Craven Co., NC.

- 388 M iii. **Selma Pate**
Selma married **Rosa Summerell**.

233. **John W. Venters** (Slade Venters, Malsey Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in 1845 in Pitt Co., NC.

John married **Barbara Ann Stokes** daughter of Tom Wiley Stokes and Mary A. Gwaltney in 1910 in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 389 M i. **Thomas W. Venters** is printed as #357 on page 34.

- 390 M ii. **Calvin Lee Venters** is printed as #358 on page 34.

236. **Edward G. Witherington** (Henrietta Gwaltney, Lewis, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 1 Jun 1868 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 26 Feb 1921 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

Edward married **Melissa Boyd** on 3 Jun 1896 in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 391 M i. **John A. Witherington** was born in Sep 1897 in Craven Co., NC.

- 392 M ii. **Seland Witherington** was born in Mar 1899 in Craven Co., NC.

238. **James Louis "Manny" Witherington** (Henrietta Gwaltney, Lewis, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 28 May 1872 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 13 Sep 1953 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

James married **Stella Agnes Roach** on 6 Aug 1903 in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 393 F i. **Baby Girl Witherington** was born on 26 Aug 1904 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 28 Aug 1908 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

- 394 M ii. **Bowman Ray Witherington** was born on 20 Jul 1905 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 12 Oct 1908 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

- 395 F iii. **Stella Agnes Witherington** was born on 5 Aug 1912 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 13 Apr 1913 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

Ninth Generation

248. **William Henry Adams Jr.** (William Henry Adams, Selecta Ann Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 15 Feb 1905 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 25 Jan 1981 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Havelock, Craven, NC, Oak Grove Church Cemetery.

William married **Lena Mae Belangia** on 7 Sep 1926 in Beaufort, Carteret, NC. Lena was born on 2 Sep 1908 in Bachelor, Craven, NC. She died on 19 Jul 1959 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried on 21 Jul 1959 in Havelock, Craven, NC, Oak Grove Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 396 F i. **Clara Bell Adams** was born on 2 Sep 1927 in Craven Co., NC.
- 397 M ii. **Ernest Ray Adams** was born on 1 Dec 1928 in Pamlico Co., NC. He died on 17 Feb 1979 in Carteret Co., NC.
- 398 F iii. **Mary Elva Adams** was born on 16 Dec 1929 in Pamlico Co., NC.
- 399 F iv. **Eva Mae Adams** was born on 11 Dec 1931 in Craven Co., NC.
- 400 F v. **Gwendolyn Dalan Adams** was born on 7 Oct 1933 in Pamlico Co., NC.
- 401 F vi. **Emily Elizabeth Adams** was born on 23 Oct 1934 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 2 Mar 1983.
- 402 M vii. **John Joyce Adams** was born on 17 Dec 1936 in Craven Co., NC.
- 403 M viii. **Charles William Adams** was born on 29 Jul 1938 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 8 Nov 1982.
- 404 M ix. **James Milton Adams** was born on 17 Aug 1939 in Craven Co., NC.
- 405 F x. **Rebecca Ann Adams** was born on 26 Mar 1941 in Craven Co., NC.
- 406 M xi. **Franklin Earl Adams** was born on 19 Dec 1943 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 2 Jun 1945.
- 407 F xii. **Rita Faye Adams** was born on 13 Dec 1944 in Craven Co., NC.
- 408 M xiii. **Joseph Earl Adams** was born on 29 Jan 1946 in Newport News, VA.

257. **Ruth Jane Dudley** (William Spencer Dudley, Lydia Jane Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 11 Dec 1883 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 9 Jun 1966 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried on 11 Jun 1966 in Craven Co., NC.

Ruth married **John Lewis "Jack" Gwaltney** on 18 Oct 1903 in Craven Co., NC. John was born on 28 Mar 1878 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 3 Feb 1942 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 4 Feb 1942 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 409 M i. **William Howard Gwaltney** was born on 11 Jul 1905 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 22 Sep 1907 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 410 F ii. **Rebba Harriet Gwaltney** was born on 12 Apr 1910 in Craven Co., NC.
Rebba married (1) **Tommy Ipock**.
Rebba married (2) **Elbert Taylor**.
Rebba married (3) **Bryan Buffkin**.
Rebba married (4) **Steve Whitford**.
- + 411 F iii. **Ruby Elizabeth Gwaltney** was born on 13 Nov 1912.
- 412 M iv. **William David Gwaltney** was born on 16 Feb 1916 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 19 Sep 1916 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 413 M v. **Archie Leslie Gwaltney** was born on 26 Apr 1917 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 29 Sep 1917 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 414 M vi. **Lewis Elmon Gwaltney** was born on 13 Apr 1919 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 31 Aug 1919 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

261. **Emma Elizabeth "Lizzie" Tripp** (Emma Elizabeth "Lizzie" Dudley, Lydia Jane Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 4 Mar 1886 in Craven Co., NC.

Emma married **John Furney Jones** on 11 Mar 1905 in Craven Co., NC. John was born on 6 Jan 1883 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 21 Dec 1953 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 22 Dec 1953 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 415 F i. **Mary Melissa Jones** was born about 1906 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC.
- + 416 M ii. **Ike Linwood Jones** was born on 26 Aug 1909.
- 417 F iii. **Maggie Lee Jones** was born on 30 Nov 1912 in Craven Co., NC.
Maggie married **Lathon Morris** on 6 Nov 1931 in Pamlico Co., NC.
- 418 M iv. **Grover Blonnie Jones** was born on 5 Jan 1916 in Craven Co., NC.
Grover married (1) **Irene Davis** on 6 May 1939 in Craven Co., NC.
Grover married (2) **Annie Heath**.
- 419 F v. **Wealthy Mae Jones** was born on 31 Aug 1917 in Craven Co., NC.
Wealthy married (1) **Clifton Morris** on 16 Jan 1934 in Craven Co., NC.
Wealthy married (2) **Kermit Brinkley**.
- 420 F vi. **Eunice Inez Jones** was born on 10 Feb 1921 in Craven Co., NC.
Eunice married **Melvin Floyd Townsend** on 9 Oct 1937 in Craven Co., NC.

421 F vii. **Hattie Iris Jones** was born on 3 Jun 1922 in Craven Co., NC.
Hattie married **Theodore Morris** on 11 Mar 1939 in Craven Co., NC.

422 F viii. **Vangie Estelle Jones** was born on 30 Apr 1927 in Craven Co., NC.
She died on 4 Jul 1927 in Craven Co., NC.

423 M ix. **Noah Lathon Jones** was born on 15 Oct 1928 in Craven Co., NC.
Noah married **Hattie**.

262. **William Curtis Tripp** (Emma Elizabeth "Lizzie" Dudley, Lydia Jane Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 17 Jul 1887 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 11 Dec 1960 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 14 Dec 1960 in Craven Co., NC.

William married (1) **Naomi Tripp** on 13 Feb 1956 in Craven Co., NC. Naomi was born on 24 Jun 1936 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

424 M i. **William Roger Tripp** was born on 20 Nov 1956 in Craven Co., NC.

425 F ii. **Betty Ann Tripp** was born on 15 Oct 1959 in Craven Co., NC.

William married (2) **Margaret Griffin**. Margaret was born on 28 Apr 1886. She died on 16 Mar 1955 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

+ 426 M iii. **Charlie Curtis Tripp** was born on 15 Jul 1855. He died on 14 Jun 1932.

427 F iv. **Peggy Tripp**

428 M v. **Charlie Curtis Tripp**

268. **Lola May Dudley** (Jesse Marshall "D." Dudley, Lydia Jane Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 2 Feb 1905 in Craven Co., NC.

Lola married **Paul Glenn Dixon** on 22 Dec 1927 in Craven Co., NC. Paul was born on 1 Apr 1904 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 9 Jan 1954 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 11 Jan 1954 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

+ 429 F i. **Lola Joyce Dixon** was born on 26 Jul 1930.

271. **Laura Clayton Dudley** (Jesse Marshall "D." Dudley, Lydia Jane Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 13 Mar 1916 in Craven Co., NC.

Laura married **Jake Skinner Stokes**.

They had the following children:

430 M i. **Stanley Eugene Stokes** was born on 28 Nov 1936.

288. **Katie Ray Ipock** (Carrie Adams, Susan Jane Gwaltney, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 13 May 1913 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 29 Oct 1934 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC, St. John's Cemetery.

Katie married **Richard Lubie Cannon Sr.** son of Joe John Cannon and Bettie Avery about 1931 in SC. Richard was born on 15 Aug 1907 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 23 Oct 1982 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Greenville, Pitt, NC, Greenwood Cemetery.

They had the following children:

+ 431 M i. **Richard Lubie Cannon Jr.** was born on 20 Feb 1932.

432 M ii. **Jimmie Lee Cannon** was born in Oct 1934 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in Dec 1934 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

291. **Annie Lillian Gwaltney** (Alphus McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 23 Jan 1908 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 4 Jul 2001 in St. George, UT. She was buried in Salt Lake City, UT.

Lillian married **William Davis Henricks** on 14 Apr 1934. William was born on 23 Mar 1909. He died on 16 Mar 1988 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake City, UT. He was buried in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake City, UT.

They had the following children:

+ 433 F i. **Linda Lee Henricks** was born on 29 Dec 1940.

293. **Melvin Lee Gwaltney** (Alphus McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 20 Aug 1911 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 3 May 1982 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Melvin married **Mary Isabelle Chesnutt** daughter of John Nicklos Chesnutt and Janie Bell Carroll on 1 Sep 1931 in Dillon, Dillon, SC. Isabelle was born on 13 Dec 1913 in Stantonsburg, Wilson, NC. She died on 28 Feb 2006 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Melvin and Isabelle had the following children:

434 M i. **Melvin Chesnutt Gwaltney (Stillborn)** was born on 11 Jun 1932 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 11 Jun 1932 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

+ 435 M ii. **Jarvis Lee Gwaltney** was born on 24 Jan 1934.

+ 436 F iii. **Betty Faye Gwaltney** was born on 19 Nov 1935.

- + 437 F iv. **Sarah Ann Gwaltney** was born on 16 Apr 1937.
- + 438 F v. **Mary Darlene Gwaltney** was born on 21 Jun 1939. She died on 29 Aug 1995.
- + 439 F vi. **Anna Frank Gwaltney** was born on 23 Jul 1940.

294. **Evelyn Marie Gwaltney** (Alphus McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 15 Nov 1913 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 28 Jun 2002 in Idaho. She was buried on 3 Jul 2002 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake City, UT.

Evelyn married **Adrain LaMont Jones** on 31 Dec 1938 in Kaysville, Davis, UT. Adrain was born on 20 Apr 1919.

They had the following children:

- 440 F i. **Nancy Marie Jones** was born on 18 Mar 1941 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake, UT.
Nancy married **Scott Robinson**.
- + 441 F ii. **Rebecca Jones** was born on 17 Mar 1947.
- 442 M iii. **Glen LaMont Jones** was born on 5 Sep 1952 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake, UT.

295. **Jarvis Clifton Gwaltney "Dick"** (Alphus McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 16 Jan 1917 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 19 April 2004 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Dick married **Bonnie Mae Mooring** on 31 Jan 1947 in Dillon, Dillon, SC. Bonnie was born on 20 Jul 1925 in Wayne Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 443 M i. **Glen Edward Gwaltney** was born on 24 Sep 1949.
- 444 M ii. **Kenneth Ray Gwaltney** was born on 2 Jun 1953 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

296. **Sally Elizabeth Gwaltney** (Alphus McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 1 Aug 1920 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Elizabeth married **John Wilbur Gruys** on 5 Jun 1940 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles, CA. John was born on 5 Jun 1920 in French Lake, MN.

They had the following children:

- 445 M i. **John Robert Gruys** was born on 19 Aug 1942 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake, UT.

446 F ii. **Martha Eilene Gruys** was born on 2 Apr 1948 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake, UT.

447 M iii. **David Earl Gruys** was born on 21 May 1957 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake, UT.

297. **Darwin Earl Gwaltney "Knotty"** (Alphus McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 29 Sep 1924 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 11 Mar 1983 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Knotty married (1) **Helen Merritt** on 17 Sep 1946 in Dillon, Dillon, SC. The marriage ended in divorce.

Knotty married (2) **Barbara Gray Blackman**. The marriage ended in divorce. Barbara was born on 28 Aug 1935 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

They had the following children:

448 F i. **Tracy Marie Gwaltney** was born on 17 Apr 1961.

449 M ii. **Brandee Todd Gwaltney** was born on 13 Jan 1963 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

450 F iii. **Frankie Ann Gwaltney** was born on 15 Nov 1965 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

298. **Mattie Lucille Gwaltney** (Javy Lee, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 1 Dec 1911 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 20 May 1990 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried on 22 May 1990 in Goldsboro, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

Mattie married (1) **James Henry Sauls** on 15 Apr 1927 in Wayne Co., NC. The marriage ended in divorce. James was born in Greene Co., NC.

They had the following children:

451 F i. **Evelyn Dolores Sauls** was born on 19 Feb 1929 in Eureka, Wayne, NC.

Mattie married (2) **Archie Blackman** on 26 Dec 1938 in Wayne Co., NC.

300. **Javy Rudolph Gwaltney** (Javy Lee, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 20 Jul 1914 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 19 Jul 1996 in Mount Olive, Wayne, NC. He was buried on 21 Jul 1996 in Wayne Co., NC, Wayne Memorial Park.

Javy married **Sara Dean Herring** daughter of Lewis Benjamin Herring and Minnie Estelle Exum on 19 May 1934 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Sara was born on 26 Sep 1916 in Wayne Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 452 F i. **Betty Rose Gwaltney** was born on 16 Jan 1935 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Betty married **Smith**.
- 453 F ii. **Joyce Gwaltney** was born on 11 Feb 1937 in Dudley, Wayne, NC.
- 454 M iii. **Javy Rudolph Gwaltney Jr** was born on 18 Feb 1941 in Dudley, Wayne, NC.
- 455 F iv. **Sara Dean Gwaltney** was born on 13 Mar 1946 in Dudley, Wayne, NC.
- 456 F v. **Nancy Estelle Gwaltney** was born on 2 Aug 1947 in Dudley, Wayne, NC.
- 457 M vi. **Andrew Lee Gwaltney** was born on 2 Aug 1951 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

301. **Darnell Vance Gwaltney** (Javy Lee, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 18 May 1916 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 21 Sep 1974 in Calypso, Duplin, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

Darnell married **Dannie Mae Price** on 24 Dec 1938 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Dannie was born on 30 Jun 1920 in Wayne Co., NC. She died in Wayne Co., NC. She was buried in Goldsboro, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 458 M i. **Darnell Vance Gwaltney Jr.** was born on 8 Oct 1939 in Wayne Co., NC.
- 459 M ii. **Claude Douglas Gwaltney** was born on 2 Aug 1943 in Wayne Co., NC.
- 460 M iii. **Danny Lee Gwaltney** was born on 20 Feb 1952 in Wayne Co., NC.

303. **Mattie Christine Epps** (Bertie Obena Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 28 Sep 1920 in Turkey, Sampson, NC.

Christine married **Jack Harding Gardner** son of Serenus "Rea" Gardner and Pansy May Yarrington on 1 Nov 1943 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake, UT. Jack was born on 7 Jul 1921 in Santa Ana, Orange, CA. He died on 27 May 1976 in Martinez, Contra Costa, CA. He was buried on 1 Jun 1976 in Vacaville, Solano, CA.

They had the following children:

- 461 M i. **Jack Elroy Gardner** was born on 10 Nov 1944 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 20 May 1966 in Vietnam. He was buried in May 1966 in Vacaville, Solano, CA.

- + 462 M ii. **Bronson Rea Gardner** was born on 19 Nov 1948.
- + 463 F iii. **Mary Christine Gardner** was born on 15 Feb 1952.
- + 464 M iv. **Trent Rigel Gardner** was born on 26 Dec 1961.
- 465 M v. **Joel Wayne Gardner** was born on 23 Jun 1965 in Fairfield, Solano, CA.
Joel married **Anna Marie Legata** on 9 Jun 2000 in Manila, Philippines.
Anna was born in Manila, Philippines.

306. **Fonzy Elroy "Roy" Epps "Man"** (Bertie Obena Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 29 Sep 1925 in (Combs Place) Patetown, Wayne, NC.

Roy married (1) **Mollie Doris Blackman** daughter of Ira Blackman and Mollie Keene on 17 Jun 1949 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Doris was born on 29 Feb 1928 in Johnston Co., NC. She died on 1 Aug 1980 in Raleigh, Wake, NC. She was buried on 4 Aug 1980 in Raleigh, Wake, NC.

Roy and Doris had the following children:

- + 466 M i. **Fonzy Elroy Epps Jr** was born on 20 Jun 1952.
- + 467 M ii. **William MacDarwin Epps** was born on 5 Jun 1954.
- + 468 F iii. **Sandra Rosemond Epps** was born on 30 Aug 1957.
- + 469 M iv. **James Wilbert Epps** was born on 12 Mar 1960.

Roy married (2) **Dixie Marie Whitman** daughter of Junius Blackman Whitman and Lizzie Best on 30 Dec 1982 in Kensington, Montgomery, MD. Dixie was born on 31 Aug 1951 in Wayne Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 470 F v. **Rose Marie Epps** was born on 19 Mar 1986 in Raleigh, Wake, NC.
- 471 M vi. **David Whitman Epps** was born on 31 Jul 1988 in Raleigh, Wake, NC.

307. **Mary Melinda Epps "Doodle"** (Bertie Obena Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 13 Oct 1926 in (Combs Place) Patetown, Wayne, NC.

Mary married **Billy Ray Spiron** son of Pantelis (Pete) Athanasiou Spirou and Isabelle Winiford Howell on 19 Sep 1946 in Dillon, Dillon, SC. Billy was born on 8 Sep 1923 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

They had the following children:

- + 472 M i. **Charles Edward Spiron** was born on 16 Jun 1948.
- 473 M ii. **David Ray Spiron** was born on 27 Nov 1952 in Asheville, Buncombe, NC.
- 474 F iii. **Melinda Ann Spiron** was born on 11 May 1960 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

309. **Mildred Elizabeth Horne** (Maggie Nina Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 24 Jul 1912 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 6 Mar 1978 in Lincolnton, Lincoln, NC. She was buried on 8 Mar 1978 in Goldsboro, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

Mildred married **Carl Malpass** on 20 Sep 1932 in Bennettsville, Marlboro, SC. Carl was born on 5 Jan 1908 in Lenoir Co., NC. He died on 22 May 1972 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried on 24 May 1972 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

They had the following children:

- + 475 F i. **Carolyn Malpass** was born on 22 May 1933.
- 476 M ii. **Carl Edwin Malpass** was born on 10 Feb 1938 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

312. **Sarah Frances Sadler** (Libby Belle Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 7 Aug 1928 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died 1 Mar 2008 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried 4 Mar 2008 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

Sarah married **Robert Edward Carraway** son of Jessie Robert Carraway and Martha Elizabeth Edwards on 2 Mar 1950 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Robert was born on 1 Feb 1922 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 13 Oct 1995 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Wayne Co., NC, Wayne Memorial Park.

They had the following children:

- 477 M i. **David Steven Carraway** was born on 13 Jun 1951 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.
- 478 M ii. **James Patrick Carraway** was born on 12 Mar 1953 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.
- 479 M iii. **Thomas Edward Carraway** was born on 6 Jan 1955 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

313. **William Tudor Sadler** (Libby Belle Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 9 Nov 1936 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Bill married (1) **Maryvonne Thibault** in France. The marriage ended in divorce.

They had the following children:

- 480 F i. **Corinne Marie Sadler** was born on 31 Oct 1960 in Saumur, Maine et Loire, France.

481 F ii. **Valerie Arlette Sadler** was born on 29 Jul 1964 in Saumur, Maine et Loire, France.

Bill married (2) **Alejandra Lopez MENESES** on 12 Sep 1978 in Mesa, Maricopa, AZ. Alejandra was born on 24 Apr 1951 in Mexico D.F., Mexico. She was christened on 20 May 1951 in Mexico D.F., Mexico.

They had the following children:

482 M iii. **Paul Edward Sadler** was born on 5 Sep 1983 in Hobbs, New Mexico.

314. **Clarence Williams Gwaltney** (Clarence Holland, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 12 May 1926 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Clarence married **Mary Sue Edgerton** on 21 Aug 1948 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. The marriage ended in divorce. Mary was born on 23 Sep 1926 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

They had the following children:

483 F i. **Dee Lynn Gwaltney** was born on 28 Jul 1950 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

484 F ii. **Judy Kim Gwaltney** was born on 6 Oct 1953 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

485 M iii. **Gregory Williams Gwaltney** was born on 28 Jun 1955 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

486 M iv. **William Edgerton Gwaltney** was born on 25 Jan 1958 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

317. **John Asa "Pid" Kirkman** (John Franklin Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 23 Jul 1873 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 24 Nov 1928 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 25 Nov 1928 in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

John married **Martha Cannon** daughter of Elias Cannon and Lovie Summerlin on 8 May 1904 in Pitt Co., NC. Martha was born on 26 May 1888 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 4 Dec 1938 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

487 M i. **Roy Lesley Kirkman** was born on 23 Mar 1906 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 25 Jun 1906 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

488 F ii. **Ida Mae Kirkman** was born in 1908 in Craven Co., NC.

489 M iii. **Claude Kirkman** was born in 1910 in Craven Co., NC. He died in VA.

- + 490 M iv. **Woodrow Kirkman** was born on 13 Oct 1912. He died on 28 Nov 1976.

318. **Penelope M. "Pennie" Kirkman** (John Franklin Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 15 Oct 1874 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 3 Mar 1966 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Penelope married (1) **Walter D. Stokes** son of Tom Wiley Stokes and Mary A. Gwaltney on 23 Jan 1896 in Pitt Co., NC. Walter was born on 16 Aug 1871. He died on 22 Jan 1905 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Penelope married (2) **Joseph Seaton Harris** about 1907.

They had the following children:

- + 491 M i. **Samuel Alton Harris** was born on 19 Apr 1908. He died on 11 Feb 1967.

492 F ii. **Rosa Lee Harris**

320. **Samuel Tilton Kirkman** (John Franklin Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 1 Mar 1878 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 2 Jan 1932 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 3 Jan 1932 in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Samuel married **Millie Huggins** daughter of John Hardy Huggins and Arnechia Kirkman on 6 Sep 1902 in Pitt Co., NC. Millie was born on 16 Jun 1883 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 15 Apr 1963 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- + 493 M i. **Graham Vance Kirkman** was born on 25 Oct 1904. He died on 20 Nov 1978.

494 M ii. **Walter Kirkman** was born on 12 Nov 1905 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Jun 1980 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

495 F iii. **Hazel Hyacinth Kirkman** was born on 17 Mar 1907 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Oct 1973 in Jacksonville, Onslow, NC. She was buried in Kinston, Lenoir, NC.
Hazel married **Dan Oxley**. Dan was born on 14 Sep 1904. He died in Feb 1964.

496 F iv. **Mildred Kirkman** was born in 1909 in Craven Co., NC.

497 F v. **Ruth Earl Kirkman** was born on 26 Apr 1917 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 27 Jun 1977 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Ruth married **Carl H. Barefoot**.

321. **Layuna Kirkman** (John Franklin Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 16 Mar 1880 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 3 Feb 1968 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Layuna married **Norman Weeks Clark** son of Weeks Clark Jr. and Sue Gaskins on 23 Feb 1898 in Pitt Co., NC. Norman was born on 5 Jun 1877 in Craven, NC. He died on 16 Oct 1952 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co, NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 498 M i. **John Alva Clark** was born on 18 Oct 1899 in Craven, NC. He died on 13 May 1970 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.
John married **Ellen Causey**. Ellen was born on 18 Oct 1903.
- 499 M ii. **Lester Lee Clark** was born in 1901 in Craven Co., NC.
Lester married **Sue Gaskins** in Craven Co., NC. Sue was born in 1843.
She died in 1923.
- 500 M iii. **Roland Clark**
- 501 F iv. **Minnie Mae Clark** was born in Craven Co., NC.
Minnie married **Web Milhouse** in Craven Co., NC.
- 502 M v. **Norman Glenn Clark** was born in Feb 1915 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 8 May 1915 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

322. **Ada Ann "Febe" Kirkman** (John Franklin Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 10 Jul 1883 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 27 Nov 1970 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Ada married **James Leon Kirkman** son of Lafayette Kirkman and Mary L. Kirkman on 13 Sep 1900 in Pitt Co., NC. James was born on 14 Feb 1874 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 503 F i. **Thelma K. Kirkman** was born in 1903 in Craven Co., NC.
Thelma married **Laurie Hill**.
- 504 M ii. **Leo Kirkman** was born in 1904 in Craven Co., NC.
- 505 M iii. **Ray Kirkman** was born on 9 Nov 1909 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Sep 1967 in Simpson, Pitt, NC.
Ray married **Nellie Bell** in Craven Co., NC.
- 506 F iv. **Mary Edna Kirkman**

507 F v. **Jessie Wilson Kirkman** was born on 2 Apr 1915 in Craven Co., NC.

508 M vi. **Laurie (twin) Kirkman** was born on 11 Jun 1918 in Craven Co., NC.
Laurie married **Elizabeth Morris**.

509 M vii. **Marvin (twin) Kirkman** was born on 11 Jun 1918 in Craven Co., NC.

323. **Clara L. Kirkman** (Mary L. Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born in Aug 1869 in Craven Co., NC.

Clara married **Charlie Zebulon B. Witherington** son of Ivan Kensity Witherington and Susan Elizabeth Smith on 26 Apr 1891 in Craven Co., NC. Charlie was born on 29 Feb 1868 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 27 Jun 1893 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

+ 510 F i. **Zebbie O. Witherington** was born on 2 Jul 1893. She died on 15 Jun 1975.

325. **James Leon Kirkman** (Mary L. Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 14 Feb 1874 in Craven Co., NC.

James married **Ada Ann "Febe" Kirkman** daughter of John Franklin Kirkman and Victoria Stocks on 13 Sep 1900 in Pitt Co., NC. Ada was born on 10 Jul 1883 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 27 Nov 1970 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

511 F i. **Thelma K. Kirkman** is printed as #503 on page 49.

512 M ii. **Leo Kirkman** is printed as #504 on page 49.

513 M iii. **Ray Kirkman** is printed as #505 on page 49.

514 F iv. **Mary Edna Kirkman** is printed as #506 on page 49.

515 F v. **Jessie Wilson Kirkman** is printed as #507 on page 50.

516 M vi. **Laurie (twin) Kirkman** is printed as #508 on page 50.

517 M vii. **Marvin (twin) Kirkman** is printed as #509 on page 50.

333. **Millie Huggins** (Arnesia Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 16 Jun 1883 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 15 Apr 1963 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Millie married **Samuel Tilton Kirkman** son of John Franklin Kirkman and Victoria Stocks on 6 Sep 1902 in Pitt Co., NC. Samuel was born on 1 Mar 1878 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 2 Jan 1932 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 3 Jan 1932 in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- + 518 M i. Graham Vance Kirkman is printed as #493 on page 48.
- 519 M ii. Walter Kirkman is printed as #494 on page 48.
- 520 F iii. Hazel Hyacinth Kirkman is printed as #495 on page 48.
- 521 F iv. Mildred Kirkman is printed as #496 on page 48.
- 522 F v. Ruth Earl Kirkman is printed as #497 on page 48.

334. **Mattie Verna Huggins** (Arnechia Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 28 Jun 1888 in Dover, Craven, NC. She died on 13 Sep 1977 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Mattie married **Madison Thomas Roach** son of William A. Roach and Sarah Haddock on 3 May 1910 in Craven Co., NC. Madison was born on 11 Sep 1885 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 9 May 1941 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 523 F i. **Doris Faye Roach** was born on 12 May 1911.
- + 524 F ii. **Arnechia Roach** was born on 29 Mar 1919. She died on 29 Sep 1966.

336. **St Clair Kirkman** (Joanna "Dood" Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 17 Oct 1879 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 23 Jun 1954 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

St Clair married **Rosa Lee James** daughter of William Calvin James and Sudie Causey on 27 Nov 1915 in Pitt Co., NC. Rosa was born on 14 Nov 1898. She died in Oct 1991.

They had the following children:

- + 525 M i. **Dalton Cleveland Kirkman** was born on 28 Aug 1916. He died in Jan 1984.
- 526 M ii. **Clifton St Clair Kirkman** was born on 20 Oct 1918 in Craven Co., NC. Clifton married **Ethelia Gardner**.
- 527 F iii. **Ellen Joanna Kirkman** was born on 19 Jul 1921 in Craven Co., NC. Ellen married **Alton Hill**.
- 528 F iv. **Sudie Mae Kirkman** was born on 3 Jan 1926 in Craven Co., NC. Sudie married **Lewis Gallaway**.
- 529 F v. **Alma Lucille Kirkman** was born on 27 Nov 1930 in Craven Co., NC. Alma married **David Gaskins**.

339. **Nannie Kirkman** (Joanna "Dood" Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 17 Mar 1890 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 27 Oct 1970 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Nannie married **William Kincy Pate** son of George W. Pate and Malissa "Sis" Witherington on 13 Mar 1910 in Craven Co., NC. William was born on 8 Oct 1885 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 21 Apr 1944 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 530 M i. **Laurie C. Pate** was born on 31 Dec 1910 in Craven Co., NC.
Laurie married **Jodie Bland** daughter of Jennie Atkinson. Jodie was born on 4 Sep 1909. She died on 2 Dec 1970 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

- 531 M ii. **Earl Pate** was born in Craven Co., NC.

- 532 F iii. **Blanche Pate** was born in Craven Co., NC.

381. **Ivey James Wall Sr.** (James Joseph Wall, Julia Gardner, Sarah "Sallie" Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 25 Sep 1915 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in Mar 1985. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Ivey married **Anna Bell Peterson** daughter of Ellis Peterson and Lyndell Joyner on 11 Feb 1938 in Kinston, Lenior, NC. Anna was born on 17 May 1916 in Craven Co., NC.

Ivey and Anna had the following children:

- + 533 M i. **Ivey James Wall Jr.** was born on 16 May 1938. He died on 16 Apr 1973.

- 534 M ii. **Charles Tucker Wall** was born on 16 Sep 1943.
Charles married **Betty Sue Manning** on 23 Dec 1962.

- 535 M iii. **Tommy Howard Wall** was born on 18 Apr 1946.
Tommy married **Virginia Faye Jones** daughter of Ike Linwood Jones and Victoria "Vick" Cox on 1 May 1965. Virginia was born on 1 Jan 1944 in Craven Co., NC.

- 536 F iv. **Judy Wall** was born in Jun 1948.
Judy married **Jerry Whitford** on 11 Sep 1964.

- 537 M v. **Jeffery Ellis Wall** was born on 27 Jun 1956.
Jeffery married **Katie Every** on 16 Apr 1977.

382. **Charles Dudley** (Ann Elizabeth Pate, Arnecia Venters, Malsey Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 13 Nov 1866 in Craven Co., NC. He died

on 3 Jul 1950 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

Charles married **Lela Stokes** on 5 Aug 1902 in Craven Co., NC. Lela was born on 6 Aug 1883 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 16 Oct 1965. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 538 M i. **Joe Cephus Dudley** was born on 15 May 1903 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 21 Dec 1972. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.
Joe married **Erma Mae Hart** on 24 Oct 1933 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 539 M ii. **Charlie Lee Dudley** was born in 1905 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Ayden, Pitt, NC.
Charlie married **Ethel S. Manning** on 26 Oct 1924 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 540 M iii. **Roy L. Dudley** was born on 9 Feb 1906 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 27 Sep 1978 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Ayden, Pitt, NC.
Roy married **Agnes Burney**.
- 541 F iv. **Lizzie Dudley** was born on 3 Mar 1907 in Pitt Co., NC. She died about 1968 in Beaufort Co., NC.
Lizzie married **Major Smith**.
- 542 F v. **Eva Mae Dudley** was born on 3 Mar 1907 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 26 Mar 1944. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.
Eva married **Clifton Dail**.
- 543 F vi. **Rosa Bell Dudley** was born in 1909 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Kinston, Lenoir, NC.
Rosa married **Graham Phillips**.
- + 544 F vii. **Lela Mae Dudley** was born on 6 Oct 1910. She died on 16 Nov 1991.
- 545 M viii. **William Paul Dudley** was born on 2 May 1912 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 11 Apr 1965 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Ayden, Pitt, NC, Ayden Cemetery.
William married **Roxie Vincent** about 1938 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 546 M ix. **Jather Whitfield Dudley** was born on 6 Apr 1914 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 22 Jun 1961. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.
Jather married **Mildred Haddock** on 29 Jan 1948 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 547 F x. **Kathleen (Cathalene) Dudley** was born on 15 Nov 1915 in Pitt Co., NC. Kathleen married (1) **James Earl Jackson** on 16 Aug 1934. The marriage ended in divorce.
Kathleen married (2) **Joseph Lillard Summerlin** on 7 Oct 1970.

- 548 F xi. **Vera Dudley** was born on 27 Nov 1917 in Pitt Co., NC.
Vera married **Claude Burney** in Pitt Co., NC.
- 549 M xii. **Richard Frank Dudley** was born on 4 Apr 1919 in Pitt Co., NC.
Richard married **Hazel** in VA.
- 550 F xiii. **Edith Stokes Dudley** was born on 12 Nov 1920 in Pitt Co., NC.
Edith married **William Taylor** in 1939 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 551 F xiv. **Elsie Dudley** was born on 18 Aug 1922 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in
Ayden, Pitt, NC, Ayden Cemetery.
Elsie married **Charles Bowden** in Pitt Co., NC.

383. **James J. Dudley** (Ann Elizabeth Pate, Arneicia Venters, Malsey Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 22 Jun 1868 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 29 Apr 1934 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

James married **Cora Smith** daughter of Joe Smith and Bettie on 26 Dec 1894 in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 552 i. **Baby Dudley** was born about 1895 in Craven Co., NC. Baby died in
Craven Co., NC. Baby was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 553 F ii. **Nora L. Dudley** was born on 28 Mar 1896 in Craven Co., NC. She died on
12 Jun 1957 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC, Riverside
Church Cemetery.
Nora married **Calvin Jones**.
- 554 M iii. **Roy E. Dudley** was born in Sep 1899 in Craven Co., NC.
Roy married **Carrie Lee Lilly** daughter of W. H. Lilly and Florence on 31
Aug 1924 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 555 M iv. **Johnny Dudley** was born in 1902 in Pitt Co., NC.
Johnny married **Ethel Cowan**.
- 556 F v. **Eula Mae Dudley** was born on 16 Jan 1905 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 21
Jul 1977. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.
Eula married **Fred Roach** son of Will Roach and Sarah Jones on 15 Dec
1922 in Pitt Co., NC.
- 557 M vi. **Ellis Ricks Dudley** was born on 4 Nov 1908 in Pitt Co., NC.
Ellis married **Mamie Witherington**.
- 558 M vii. **Haywood Dudley** was born on 9 Sep 1913 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in Jul
1914 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.
- 559 M viii. **Grey Dudley** was born in Pitt/Craven, NC.
Grey married **Lena Price**.

384. **Laura Dudley** (Ann Elizabeth Pate, Arnecia Venters, Malsey Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 31 Dec 1869 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 8 Nov 1955 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Laura married **R. L. Griffin** son of Louis Griffin on 10 Jan 1900 in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

560 M i. **Ola Griffin** was born in Pitt Co., NC.

561 F ii. **Laura May Griffin**.

386. **William Kincy Pate** (George W. Pate, Arnecia Venters, Malsey Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 8 Oct 1885 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 21 Apr 1944 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

William married **Nannie Kirkman** daughter of Augustus Emmitt "Gus" Kirkman and Joanna "Dood" Kirkman on 13 Mar 1910 in Craven Co., NC. Nannie was born on 17 Mar 1890 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 27 Oct 1970 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

562 M i. **Laurie C. Pate** is printed as #530 on page 52.

563 M ii. **Earl Pate** is printed as #531 on page 52.

564 F iii. **Blanche Pate** is printed as #532 on page 52.

Tenth Generation

411. **Ruby Elizabeth Gwaltney** (Ruth Jane Dudley, William Spencer Dudley, Lydia Jane Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 13 Nov 1912 in Craven Co., NC.

Ruby married **Clifton Bruce "Cliff" Cannon** on 16 Sep 1927 in Pitt Co., NC. Clifton was born on 6 Feb 1905 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 23 Jul 1962 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried on 25 Jul 1962 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

565 M i. **Lewis Gray Cannon** was born on 21 Oct 1928 in Pitt Co., NC.

566 M ii. **Johnny Clifton Cannon** was born on 18 Jun 1933 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 22 Jun 1933 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

567 F iii. **Joyce Louise Cannon** was born on 23 Jan 1935 in Pitt Co., NC.

568 F iv. **Dorothy Carol Cannon** was born on 30 Jan 1949 in Lenoir Co., NC.

416. **Ike Linwood Jones** (Emma Elizabeth "Lizzie" Tripp, Emma Elizabeth "Lizzie" Dudley, Lydia Jane Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 26 Aug 1909 in Craven Co., NC.

Ike married **Victoria "Vick" Cox** on 13 Aug 1938 in Craven Co., NC. Victoria was born on 25 Oct 1920 in Craven Co., NC.

Ike and Victoria had the following children:

- 569 F i. **Dorothy Elizabeth Jones** was born on 15 Aug 1939 in Craven Co., NC. Dorothy married **Sim Jones**.
- 570 F ii. **Virginia Faye Jones** was born on 1 Jan 1944 in Craven Co., NC. Virginia married **Tommy Howard Wall** son of Ivey James Wall Sr. and Anna Bell Peterson on 1 May 1965. Tommy was born on 18 Apr 1946.
- 571 M iii. **Linwood Lee Jones** was born on 22 Aug 1949 in Lenoir Co., NC. Linwood married **Linda Sutton**.
- 572 F iv. **Mae Evan Jones** was born on 22 Jan 1953 in Craven Co., NC. Mae married **Billy Green**.
- 573 F v. **Debbie Diane Jones** was born on 25 Jul 1954 in Beaufort Co., NC. Debbie married **Johnnie Mills**.

426. **Charlie Curtis Tripp** (William Curtis Tripp, Emma Elizabeth "Lizzie" Dudley, Lydia Jane Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 15 Jul 1855 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 14 Jun 1932 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 14 Jun 1932 in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

Charlie married **Emma Elizabeth "Lizzie" Dudley** daughter of Samuel Dudley and Lydia Jane Gwaltney on 14 Jan 1880 in Craven Co., NC. Emma was born on 6 Jan 1865 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 25 Nov 1930 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Riverside Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 574 M i. Samuel Joshua Tripp is printed as #260 on page 24.
- 575 F ii. Emma Elizabeth "Lizzie" Tripp is printed as #261 on page 24.
- 576 M iii. William Curtis Tripp is printed as #262 on page 24.
- 577 F iv. Mary Louisa Tripp is printed as #263 on page 24.
- 578 M v. Robert Lee Tripp is printed as #264 on page 24.

429. **Lola Joyce Dixon** (Lola May Dudley, Jesse Marshall "D." Dudley, Lydia Jane Gwaltney, Rutha, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 26 Jul 1930 in Craven Co., NC.

Lola married **John Zeb** on 3 Jun 1950.

They had the following children:

579 F i. **Freda Zeb**

580 M ii. **Donavon Paul Zeb**

431. **Richard Lubie Cannon Jr.** (Katie Ray Ipock, Carrie Adams, Susan Jane Gwaltney, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 20 Feb 1932 in Pitt Co., NC.

Richard married **Janis Elizabeth Witherington** on 9 Jun 1954 in Craven Co., NC. Janis was born on 24 Dec 1932 in Craven Co., NC.

Richard and Janis had the following children:

581 M i. **Richard Luby Cannon III** was born on 26 Feb 1955 in Escambia Co., FL.

582 M ii. **Kenneth Jeffrey Cannon** was born on 21 Jan 1958 in Craven Co., NC.

583 M iii. **Donald Keith Cannon** was born on 24 Aug 1962 in Craven Co., NC.

433. **Linda Lee Henricks** (Annie Lillian Gwaltney, Alphus McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 29 Dec 1940 in Los Angeles, CA.

Linda married **Johnson**.

They had the following children:

584 M i. **Todd Johnson**

435. **Jarvis Lee Gwaltney** (Melvin Lee, Alphus McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 24 Jan 1934 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Jarvis married **Joyce Luella Sanders** on 5 Feb 1955 in Dillon, Dillon, SC. Joyce was born on 4 Jun 1936 in Princeton, Johnston, NC.

They had the following children:

585 M i. **Joe Dan Gwaltney** was born on 12 Oct 1955 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

586 M ii. **Jarvis Wayne Gwaltney** was born on 18 Aug 1956 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

436. **Betty Faye Gwaltney** (Melvin Lee, Alphas McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 19 Nov 1935 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Betty Faye married **Clayton Edwin Robinson** on 23 Feb 1958 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Clayton was born on 7 Nov 1935 in Letcher Co., KY.

They had the following children:

- 587 M i. **Clayburn Dan Robinson** was born on 21 Apr 1959 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.
- 588 F ii. **April Arlene Robinson** was born on 12 Sep 1962 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.
- 589 M iii. **Ron Christopher Robinson** was born on 29 Jul 1968 in Raleigh, Wake, NC.

437. **Sarah Ann Gwaltney** (Melvin Lee, Alphas McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 16 Apr 1937 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Sarah Ann married **David Jackson Sasser** on 25 Jan 1953 in Dillon, Dillon, SC. David was born on 25 Jan 1931 in Craven Co., NC.

David and Sarah had the following children:

- 590 F i. **Mary Elizabeth Sasser** was born on 25 Jul 1954 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.
- 591 F ii. **Sarah Diane Sasser** was born on 6 Jul 1956 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

438. **Mary Darlene Gwaltney** (Melvin Lee, Alphas McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 21 Jun 1939 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 29 Aug 1995 in Wayne Co., NC. She was buried on 31 Aug 1995 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Wayne Memorial Park.

Darlene married (1) **Aaron Gay Ginn** son of Lonnie Jackson Ginn and Neta Lee Pike on 14 Dec 1957 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. The marriage ended in divorce. Aaron was born on 5 Apr 1938 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

They had the following children:

- 592 F i. **Mary Melinda Ginn** was born on 27 Nov 1958 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Melinda married (1) **Clay Minshew** son of Walter Hubert Minshew and Ruby Lucile Sullivan on 25 Aug 1974 in Dillon, Dillon, SC. The marriage ended in divorce. Clay was born on 16 Sep 1954 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Melinda married (2) **Roger Cleveland Potter** on 6 Jan 1983. The marriage ended in divorce. Melinda married (3) **Everette Furman Grantham** on 16 Jul 1985. The marriage ended in divorce.

Melinda married (4) **Jimmy Harold Thompson** on 15 Jul 1989 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. The marriage ended in divorce.
Melinda married (5) **Dennis Ray Wade** on 17 May 1997 in Wayne Co., NC.

- 593 F ii. **Rhonda Gay Ginn** was born on 1 Mar 1960 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Gay married (1) **Floyd Lee Kornegay** on 31 Dec 1981 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. The marriage ended in divorce.
Gay married (2) **Christopher Joseph Long** son of Joseph Messer and Mary Deanna Hanes on 19 May 1989 in Dillon, Dillon, SC. Christopher was born on 1 May 1967 in Wabash, IN.
- 594 F iii. **Sara Clytee Ginn** was born on 26 Jul 1963 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Clytee married **Charles Eugene Hawley** on 11 Feb 1983 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Darlene married (2) **Morris Ray Davis** on 12 Dec 1965. Morris was born on 10 Feb 1941 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

They had the following children:

- 595 M iv. **Morris Ray Davis Jr.** was born on 28 Jun 1966 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Morris married **Tonya Tillman** on 9 Jul 1988 in Saulston, Wayne, NC. Tonya was born on 13 Jun 1968 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.
- 596 F v. **Marsha Darlene Davis** was born on 22 Aug 1967 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Marsha married **Randall Dean Dills** on 1 Sep 1990 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

439. **Anna Frank Gwaltney** (Melvin Lee, Alphus McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 23 Jul 1940 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Anna married (1) **Freddie Adams** on 2 Dec 1961 in Princeton, Johnston, NC. The marriage ended in divorce. Freddie was born on 13 Jun 1935 in Princeton, Johnston, NC.

They had the following children:

- 597 F i. **Laurie Ann Adams** was born on 18 Oct 1962 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.
- 598 F ii. **Wendy Kay Adams** was born on 25 May 1965 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.
- 599 M iii. **Freddie Adams Jr.** was born on 21 Oct 1969 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.
- 600 F iv. **Frankie Anna Adams** was born on 19 Nov 1970 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Anna married (2) **Linwood Radford**.

441. **Rebecca Jones** (Evelyn Marie Gwaltney, Alphas McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 17 Mar 1947 in Bingham, Tooele, UT.

Rebecca married (1) **Marlin Walter Player** on 3 Nov 1969 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake, UT. Marlin was born on 28 Mar 1945 in Murray, Salt Lake, UT.

They had the following children:

- 601 M i. **Shawn Shawn Player** was born on 8 Aug 1965 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake, UT.
- 602 M ii. **Anthony LaMont Player** was born on 5 Nov 1967 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake, UT.
- 603 F iii. **Andrea Marie Player** was born on 15 May 1977 in Ogden, Weber, UT.

Rebecca married (2) **Gerhard Arndt**.

443. **Glen Edward Gwaltney** (Jarvis Clifton, Alphas McCullen "Cullen", Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 24 Sep 1949 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Glen married **Kathy Marie Fowler** on 1 Oct 1970. Kathy was born on 4 Oct 1952 in Asheville, Buncombe, NC.

They had the following children:

- 604 F i. **Kristie Michele Gwaltney** was born on 19 Aug 1976 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

462. **Bronson Rea Gardner** (Mattie Christine Epps, Bertie Obena Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 19 Nov 1948 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Bronson married **Colleen Stirling** daughter of Herman Carlyle Stirling and Geraldine Hafen on 28 Dec 1977 in Provo, UT. Colleen was born on 20 Jun 1956 in St. George, Washington, UT.

Bronson and Colleen had the following children:

24 October 1978

- 605 F i. **Janet Kathleen Gardner** was born on ~~7 Jan 1979~~ in Lincoln, Lancaster, NE.
- 606 M ii. **Grant Benjamin Gardner** was born on 3 Jun 1980 in Lincoln, Lancaster, NE.
- 607 M iii. **Brian Carl Gardner** was born on 6 Aug 1982 in Lincoln, Lancaster, NE.

- 608 M iv. **Kevin Bronson Gardner** was born on 22 Sep 1986 in Cleveland, Cuyahoga, OH.
- 609 M v. **Mark Christopher Gardner (twin)** was born on 25 Oct 1988 in Cleveland, Cuyahoga, OH.
- 610 M vi. **Spencer Stirling Gardner (twin)** was born on 25 Oct 1988 in Cleveland, Cuyahoga, OH.

463. **Mary Christine Gardner** (Mattie Christine Epps, Bertie Obena Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 15 Feb 1952 in Waynesboro, Augusta, VA. Mary married **Carl Steven Martin** on 28 Mar 1974 in Vacaville, Solano, CA.

They had the following children:

- 611 F i. **Jacklyn Denise Martin**
- 612 F ii. **Amy Lynn Martin** was born on 27 Nov 1979 in Slidell, LA. She died on 27 Nov 1979 in Slidell, LA. She was buried in Vacaville, Solano, CA.
- 613 F iii. **Tiffany Christine Martin**
- 614 M iv. **Corey Steven Martin**

464. **Trent Rigel Gardner** (Mattie Christine Epps, Bertie Obena Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 26 Dec 1961 in Fairfield, Solano, CA. Trent married **Maria Bottello** on 2 Dec 1987 in Reno, NV.

They had the following children:

- 615 M i. **Trent Rigel Gardner, Jr.**

466. **Fonzy Elroy Epps Jr** (Fonzy Elroy "Roy" Epps, Bertie Obena Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 20 Jun 1952 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

F.E. married **Laurie Lynn Cunningham** on 19 Dec 1981 in Washington, DC. Laurie was born on 27 Aug 1963 in Renton, King, WA.

They had the following children:

- 616 M i. **Lucas Blackman Epps** was born on 13 Dec 1983 in Orem, Utah, UT.
- 617 F ii. **Amber Lynn Epps** was born on 24 May 1986 in Raleigh, Wake, NC.
- 618 M iii. **Noah Chase Epps** was born on 9 Nov 1987 in Raleigh, Wake, NC.
- 619 F iv. **Haley Grace Epps** was born on 3 Mar 1992 in Raleigh, Wake, NC.

467. **William MacDarwin Epps** (Fonzy Elroy "Roy" Epps, Bertie Obena Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 5 Jun 1954 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Mac married **Carol Ann Egbert** daughter of David Wesley Egbert and Marva Lucinda Hillyard on 21 Jan 1984 in Kensington, Montgomery, MD. Carol was born on 9 Jun 1957 in Pittsburg, Allegheny, PA.

They had the following children:

- 620 F i. **Shannon Mollie Epps** was born on 11 Sep 1985 in Santa Fe, Santa Fe, NM.
- 621 M ii. **Michael Logan Epps** was born on 5 Apr 1988 in Falls Church, Fairfax, VA.
- 622 F iii. **Rachel Caroline Epps** was born in 1993.
- 623 F iv. **Amy Lu Epps (twin)** was born on 3 Sep 1997 in Cary, Wake, NC.
- 624 F v. **Kristi Ann Epps (twin)** was born on 3 Sep 1997 in Cary, Wake, NC.

468. **Sandra Rosemond Epps** (Fonzy Elroy "Roy" Epps, Bertie Obena Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 30 Aug 1957 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Sandra married **Kelvin Don Clark** son of Don Forrest Clark and Genevieve Robinson on 28 Dec 1978 in Kensington, Montgomery, MD. Don was born on 18 Jun 1955 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake, UT.

They had the following children:

- 625 M i. **Don Michael Clark** was born on 21 Oct 1979 in Provo, UT.
- 626 M ii. **Adrian Roy Clark** was born on 5 Oct 1981 in Blacksburg, Montgomery, VA.
- 627 F iii. **Meredith Leigh Clark** was born on 29 Jul 1985 in Pinehurst, Moore, NC.
- 628 M iv. **Forrest Joshua Clark** was born on 22 May 1988 in Pinehurst, Moore, NC.
- 629 F v. **Doris Genevieve Clark** was born on 16 Feb 1990 in Sanford, Lee, NC.

469. **James Wilbert Epps** (Fonzy Elroy "Roy" Epps, Bertie Obena Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 12 Mar 1960 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

James married **Brenda Keaton**

They had the following children:

- 630 F i. **Ashton Epps**

631 M ii. **Caleb Tyler Epps** was born on 15 Jan 1989 in NC.

632 M iii. **Keaton James Epps** was born on 3 Nov 1990.

633 M iv. **Cooper Epps**

634 M v. **Addison Bre Epps** was born on 31 Mar 1997.

472. **Charles Edward Spiron** (Mary Melinda Epps, Bertie Obena Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 16 Jun 1948 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Charles married (1) **Jennifer Gayle Seago** daughter of James Malachi Seago and Norma Patterson Haynes on 7 Nov 1969 in Dillon, Dillon, SC. The marriage ended in divorce. Jennifer was born on 26 Jun 1950 in Lumberton, Robeson, NC.

They had the following children:

635 F i. **Jennifer Michelle Spiron** was born on 26 Jun 1970 in Raleigh, Wake, NC.

636 M ii. **Charles Edward Spiron Jr.** was born on 6 Sep 1973 in Knoxville, Knox, TN.

Charles married (2) **Margaret Elaine Carter** daughter of Lloyd Wayne Carter and Ida Gladys Brown on 2 Feb 1979 in Elizabeth City, Pasquotank, NC. Margaret was born on 3 Apr 1953 in Sparta, White, TN.

They had the following children:

637 F iii. **Courtney Dianne Spiron (twin)** was born on 13 Jun 1979 in Elizabeth City, Pasquotank, NC. She died on 10 Apr 1988 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried on 14 Apr 1988 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Evergreen Cemetery.

638 F iv. **Ashley Marie Spiron (twin)** was born on 13 Jun 1979 in Elizabeth City, Pasquotank, NC.

475. **Carolyn Malpass** (Mildred Elizabeth Horne, Maggie Nina Gwaltney, Albert Johnson, Franklin Monroe, William, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 22 May 1933 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Carolyn married **Maurice Lewis Canaday** on 24 Aug 1957 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Maurice was born on 12 Dec 1932.

They had the following children:

639 F i. **Carla Elizabeth Canaday** was born on 15 Sep 1959 in Little Rock, Pulaski, AR.

640 M ii. **Maurice Lewis Canaday Jr** was born on 27 Feb 1964 in Gastonia, Gaston, NC.

490. **Woodrow Kirkman** (John Asa "Pid" Kirkman, John Franklin Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 13 Oct 1912 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 28 Nov 1976 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Woodrow married **Minnie Irene Andrews** about 1940. Minnie was born on 6 Feb 1917.

They had the following children:

- 641 M i. **James Woodrow Kirkman** was born on 11 Jul 1942 in Craven Co., NC.

491. **Samuel Alton Harris** (Penelope M. "Pennie" Kirkman, John Franklin Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 19 Apr 1908 in Pitt Co., NC. He died on 11 Feb 1967. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Samuel married **Leona Elizabeth Witherington** on 2 Dec 1935 in Craven Co., NC. Leona was born on 11 Apr 1919 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 642 M i. **Harvey Lee Harris** was born in Craven Co., NC.

- 643 F ii. **Jean Harris** was born in Craven Co., NC.

- 644 M iii. **Robert E. Harris** was born on 14 Oct 1946 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 2 Apr 1958. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

493. **Graham Vance Kirkman** (Samuel Tilton Kirkman, John Franklin Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 25 Oct 1904 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 20 Nov 1978 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 22 Nov 1978 in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Graham married **Lela Mae Dudley** daughter of Charles Dudley and Lela Stokes on 23 Dec 1927 in Lenoir Co., NC. Lela was born on 6 Oct 1910 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 16 Nov 1991 in Kinston, Lenoir, NC. She was buried on 18 Nov 1991 in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 645 M i. **Garland Vance Kirkman** was born on 17 Aug 1931 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 27 Oct 1968 in Craven Co., NC.
Garland married **Ada McGowan** in Craven Co., NC.

- 646 F ii. **Jacquelyn Christine Kirkman** was born on 25 Jan 1948 in Craven Co., NC.
Jacquelyn married **Robert Ray Hill** in Craven Co., NC.

510. **Zebbie O. Witherington** (Clara L. Kirkman, Mary L. Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 2 Jul 1893 in Craven

Co., NC. She died on 15 Jun 1975. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Zebbie married **John Quincy Adams** on 14 Jan 1914 in Craven Co., NC. John was born in of Washington, Beaufort, NC.

They had the following children:

- 647 F i. **Melvin Irene Adams** was born on 21 May 1918 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 16 Nov 1964. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.
Melvin married **Johnson Hoyt**. Johnson was born on 15 Jan 1918. He died on 16 Nov 1964.
- 648 M ii. **Ralph Adams** was born in Craven Co., NC.
Ralph married **Lucy Hoell**.

523. **Doris Faye Roach** (Mattie Verna Huggins, Arnechia Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 12 May 1911 in Craven Co., NC.

Doris married **Abe J. Huggins** in Dec 1932. Abe was born on 25 Oct 1897 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 19 Jul 1961 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 649 M i. **John Carlton Huggins** was born on 6 Oct 1934.
John married **Tiny Irene Jarmon** on 18 Feb 1961. Tiny was born on 9 May 1945.
- 650 M ii. **James Earl Huggins** was born on 24 Oct 1938. He died on 18 Oct 1970.
He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

524. **Arnechia Roach** (Mattie Verna Huggins, Arnechia Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 29 Mar 1919 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 29 Sep 1966 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Arnechia married **Marvin T. Simmons** on 12 Dec 1937 in Craven Co., NC. Marvin was born on 18 Aug 1913. He died on 2 Aug 1964. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 651 M i. **Tommie Simmons** was born on 20 Jul 1949.

525. **Dalton Cleveland Kirkman** (St Clair Kirkman, Joanna "Dood" Kirkman, Amelia "Milly" Gwaltney, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 28 Aug 1916 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Jan 1984 in Vanceboro, Craven, NC.

Dalton married (1) **Myrtle Hill** daughter of George Hill and Daisy Anderson. Myrtle was born on 11 Feb 1919. She died on 5 Apr 1942 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried on 6 Apr 1942 in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 652 F i. **Mavis Elaine Kirkman** was born on 11 Oct 1936 in Craven Co., NC.
- 653 F ii. **Joyce Christine Kirkman** was born on 22 Sep 1938 in Craven Co., NC.

Dalton married (2) **Gaynelle Mosely Hill**.

533. **Ivey James Wall Jr.** (Ivey James Wall, James Joseph Wall, Julia Gardner, Sarah "Sallie" Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 16 May 1938 in Washington, Beaufort, NC. He died on 16 Apr 1973 in Edenton, Chowan, NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Ivey married **Alta Lynn Testerman** on 8 Jun 1963.

They had the following children:

- 654 M i. **Ralph Ellis Wall** was born on 28 Jul 1966 in New Bern, Craven, NC.
- 655 M ii. **James Randolph Wall** was born on 3 Jul 1973 in Raleigh, Wake, NC.

544. **Lela Mae Dudley** (Charles Dudley, Ann Elizabeth Pate, Arnesia Venters, Malsey Gwaltney, Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, William, Thomas) was born on 6 Oct 1910 in Pitt Co., NC. She died on 16 Nov 1991 in Kinston, Lenoir, NC. She was buried on 18 Nov 1991 in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

Lela married **Graham Vance Kirkman** son of Samuel Tilton Kirkman and Millie Huggins on 23 Dec 1927 in Lenoir Co., NC. Graham was born on 25 Oct 1904 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 20 Nov 1978 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried on 22 Nov 1978 in Craven Co., NC, Epworth Church Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 656 M i. **Garland Vance Kirkman** is printed as #645 on page 64.
- 657 F ii. **Jacquelyn Christine Kirkman** is printed as #646 on page 64.

Descendants of Robert Flake Sr.

First Generation

1. **Robert Flake Sr.** was born in 1621 in Isle of Wight Co, VA. He died on 2 Apr 1697 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

Robert married **Katherine** in VA. Katherine was born in VA. She died in VA. She was buried in VA.

They had the following children:

- + 2 M i. **Robert Flake Jr.** died about 1724.

Second Generation

2. **Robert Flake Jr.** (Robert) died about 1724 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

Robert married **Margaret Marriott** daughter of Matthias Marriott and Alice Warren. Margaret died in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA.

They had the following children:

- + 3 F i. **Alice Flake** died about 20 Mar 1728.

Third Generation

3. **Alice Flake** (Robert, Robert) was born in Surry Co., VA. She died about 20 Mar 1728 in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA.

Alice married **William Gwaltney** son of Thomas Gwaltney and Mrs. Mary Atkinson about 1690 in Surry Co., VA. William was born before 1666 in Surry Co., VA. He died about Mar 1732 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

SEE PAGE 1 FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS FAMILY.

Descendants of William Warren

First Generation

1. **William Warren** was born in England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

William married **Joan** in England. Joan was born in England. She died in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

+ 2 M i. **John Warren**

Second Generation

2. **John Warren** (William) was born in England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

John married **Jane Monins** daughter of John Monins and Battal (Anstive) Anstey in England. Jane was born in England. She died in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

+ 3 M i. **Thomas Warren** was born about 1510. He died on 24 Apr 1591.

Third Generation

3. **Thomas Warren** (John, William) was born about 1510 in England. He died on 24 Apr 1591 in England. He was buried in England.

Thomas married **Maria Christian Close\Cloyse** in England. Maria was born in/of Calais, France. She died in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

+ 4 M i. **John Warren** was born on 20 Apr 1561/1562. He died on 21 Jan 1612.

Fourth Generation

4. **John Warren** (Thomas, John, William) was born on 20 Apr 1561/1562 in Ripple, Kent, England. He died on 21 Jan 1612 in Ripple, Kent, England. He was buried in Ripple, Kent, England.

John married **Anne Crafford** daughter of William (CRAFFORD) Crayford Sir and Anne Norton on 2 Aug 1591 in England. Anne was born on 4 Feb 1552 in Great Mongham, Kent, England. She died on 7 Jun 1619 in England. She was buried in England.

John and Anne had the following children:

- + 5 M i. **William Warren Esq.** was christened on 7 Mar 1597. He died in 1631.

Fifth Generation

- 5. **William Warren Esq.** (John, Thomas, John, William) was christened on 7 Mar 1597 in Ripple, Kent, England. He died in 1631 in England. He was buried in England.

William married **Catherine Gookin** daughter of Thomas Gookin and Jane Thurston on 1 Jun 1619 in England. Catherine was born on 25 Jun 1598 in Ripple, Kent, England. She died on 10 Apr 1568 in Ripple, Kent, England. She was buried in Ripple, Kent, England.

They had the following children:

- + 6 M i. **Thomas Warren** was christened in 1624. He died on 21 Apr 1670.

Sixth Generation

- 6. **Thomas Warren** (William, John, Thomas, John, William) was christened in 1624 in Kent, England. He died on 21 Apr 1670 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

Thomas married **Alice Powell** on 30 Jan 1624 in England. **SEE SIXTH GENERATION OF GOOKIN CHAPTER FOR ALICE'S FAMILY.** Alice was first wife of Thomas Warren.

Thomas and Alice had the following children:

- + 7 F i. **Alice Warren** was born on 3 Mar 1645. She died after 13 Dec 1712.

Seventh Generation

- 7. **Alice Warren** (Thomas, William, John, Thomas, John, William) was born on 3 Mar 1645 in of Surry Co., VA. She died after 13 Dec 1712 in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA.

Alice married **Matthias Marriott**.

They had the following children:

- + 8 F i. **Margaret Marriott**

Descendants of Arnold Gokin

First Generation

1. **Arnold Gokin** was born about 1480.

He had the following children:

- + 2 M i. **Thomas Gookin** was born about 1518. He died on 14 Jun 1599.

Second Generation

2. **Thomas Gookin** (Arnold) was born about 1518 in Kent Co., England. He died on 14 Jun 1599 in Bekesbourne, England. He was buried in England.

Thomas married **Amy Durrant** about 1538 in England. Amy was born on 15 Feb 1580/1581 in Bekesbourne, England.

They had the following children:

- + 3 M i. **John Gookin** was born about 1546.

Third Generation

3. **John Gookin** (Thomas Gookin, Arnold) was born about 1546 in Kent Co., England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

John married **Catherine Denne** daughter of William Denne and Agnes Tufton on 28 Oct 1566 in England. Catherine died in Oct 1612 in Canterbury, Kent, England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

- + 4 M i. **Thomas Gookin** was born on 13 Jan 1571/1572.

Fourth Generation

4. **Thomas Gookin** (John Gookin, Thomas Gookin, Arnold) was born on 13 Jan 1571/1572 in Ripple, Kent, England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

Thomas married **Jane Thurston** daughter of Richard Thurston. Jane was born about 1576 in Challock, Kent, England. She died about 2 Feb 1648/1649 in Ripple, Kent, England. She was buried on 2 Feb 1648/1649 in Ripple, Kent, England.

They had the following children:

- + 5 F i. **Catherine Gookin** was born on 25 Jun 1598. She died on 10 Apr 1568.

Fifth Generation

- 5. **Catherine Gookin** (Thomas Gookin, John Gookin, Thomas Gookin, Arnold) was born on 25 Jun 1598 in Ripple, Kent, England. She died on 10 Apr 1668 in Ripple, Kent, England. She was buried in Ripple, Kent, England.

Catherine married **William Warren, Esq.** son of John Warren and Anne Crafford on 1 Jun 1619 in England. William was christened on 7 Mar 1597 in Ripple, Kent, England. He died in 1631 in England. He was buried in England.

They had the following children:

- + 6 M i. **Thomas Warren** was christened in 1624. He died on 21 Apr 1670.

Sixth Generation

- 6. **Thomas Warren** (Catherine Gookin, Thomas Gookin, John Gookin, Thomas Gookin, Arnold) was christened in 1624 in Kent, England. He died on 21 Apr 1670 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

Thomas married **Alice Powell** on 30 Jan 1624 in England. Alice was first wife of Thomas Warren.

Thomas and Alice had the following children:

- + 7 F i. **Alice Warren** was born on 3 Mar 1645. She died after 13 Dec 1712.

Seventh Generation

- 7. **Alice Warren** (Thomas Warren, Catherine Gookin, Thomas Gookin, John Gookin, Thomas Gookin, Arnold) was born on 3 Mar 1645 in of Surry Co., VA. She died after 13 Dec 1712 in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA.

Alice married **Matthias Marriott**.

They had the following children:

- + 8 F i. **Margaret Marriott**

Eighth Generation

8. **Margaret Marriott** (Alice Warren, Thomas Warren, Catherine Gookin, Thomas Gookin, John Gookin, Thomas Gookin, Arnold) died in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA.

Margaret married **Robert Flake Jr.** son of Robert Flake Sr. and Katherine. Robert died about 1724 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

Robert and Margaret had the following children:

- 9 F i. **Alice Flake** was born in Surry Co., VA. She died about 20 Mar 1728 in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA.
Alice married **William Gwaltney** son of Thomas Gwaltney and Mrs. Mary Atkinson about 1690 in Surry Co., VA. William was born before 1666 in Surry Co., VA. He died about Mar 1732 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

SEE PAGE 1 FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS FAMILY.

Descendants of Robert Ryves

First Generation

1. **Robert Ryves** was born in 1490 in Dorset Co., England. He died on 11 Feb 1551 in Dorset Co., England. He was buried in Dorset Co., England.

Robert married **Joan** in England. Joan was born in England. She died on 12 Dec 1560 in Dorset Co., England. She was buried in Dorset Co., England.

They had the following children:

- + 2 M i. **John Ryves** was born in 1514. He died in 1549.

Second Generation

2. **John Ryves** (Robert) was born in 1514 in Damory Co., England. He died in 1549 in Damory Co., England. He was buried in Damory Co., England.

John married **Amye Harvey** in England. Amye was born in Tarent, Launceton, England. She died in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

- + 3 M i. **Richard Ryves** was born about 1547.

Third Generation

3. **Richard Ryves** (John, Robert) was born about 1547 in Dorset Co., England. He died in Dorset Co., England. He was buried in Dorset Co., England.

He had the following children:

- + 4 M i. **Timothy Rives** died in 1643.

Fourth Generation

4. **Timothy Rives** (Richard, John, Robert) was born in Blandford, Shaftesburg, Dorset Co., England. He died in 1643 in Oxford Co., England. He was buried in Oxford Co., England.

Timothy married **Elizabeth** after 1629 in England. Elizabeth was born in England. She died on 14 Aug 1643 in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

- + 5 M i. **William Rives** was born about 1636. He died about 1720.

Fifth Generation

- 5. **William Rives** (Timothy Rives, Richard, John, Robert) was born about 1636 in Oxfordshire, England. He died about 1720 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

He had the following children:

- + 6 M i. **John Rives** was born about 1667. He died about 1720.

Sixth Generation

- 6. **John Rives** (William Rives, Timothy Rives, Richard, John, Robert) was born about 1667 in Surry Co., VA. He died about 1720 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

John married **Grace** in Surry Co., VA. Grace was born in Surry Co., VA. She died in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA.

They had the following children:

- + 7 M i. **Richard Rives** was born about 1690. He died about 1720.

Seventh Generation

- 7. **Richard Rives** (John Rives, William Rives, Timothy Rives, Richard, John, Robert) was born about 1690 in Surry Co., VA. He died about 1720 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

Richard married **Dorothy**. Dorothy was born in Surry Co., VA. She died in Surry Co., VA. She was buried in Surry Co., VA.

They had the following children:

- + 8 M i. **Peter Rives** was born about 1721.

Eighth Generation

8. **Peter Rives** (Richard Rives, John Rives, William Rives, Timothy Rives, Richard, John, Robert) was born about 1721 in Sussex Co., VA. He died in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Peter married **Elizabeth** in VA. Elizabeth was born in VA. She died in VA. She was buried in Virginia.

They had the following children:

- + 9 M i. **Richard Rives** was born on 17 Mar 1750. He died before 1815.

Ninth Generation

9. **Richard Rives** (Peter Rives, Richard Rives, John Rives, William Rives, Timothy Rives, Richard, John, Robert) was born on 17 Mar 1750 in Sussex Co., VA. He died before 1815 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Richard married **Eaton**. Eaton died before 1815 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 10 F i. **Lydia Rives** was born about 1770. She died about Oct 1843.

Tenth Generation

10. **Lydia Rives** (Richard Rives, Peter Rives, Richard Rives, John Rives, William Rives, Timothy Rives, Richard, John, Robert) was born about 1770 in Pitt Co., NC. She died about Oct 1843 in Pitt Co., NC. She was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

Lydia married **William Gwaltney** son of Thomas Gwaltney and Mary Goodman about 1799 in Pitt Co., NC. William was born about 1738 in Beaufort Co., NC. He died about May 1819 in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

SEE PAGE 3 FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS FAMILY.

Descendants of Sir Simon de Monyn

First Generation

1. Sir Simon de Monyn

Came to England with William the Conquer

Simon had the following children:

+ 2 M i. **Stephen de Monyn**

Second Generation

2. **Stephen de Monyn** (Simon) was born in England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

Stephen married **Amabilia Montford** daughter of Hugh Sir in England. Amabilia was born in England. She died in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

+ 3 M i. **Alexander Monyns (Sir)**

Third Generation

3. **Alexander Monyns Sir** (Stephen, Simon).

Alexander married **Jocelyn de Poulton** in England. Jocelyn was born in England. She died in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

+ 4 M i. **Symon Monyns**

Fourth Generation

4. **Symon Monyns** (Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was born in England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

He had the following children:

+ 5 M i. **Robert Monyns**

Fifth Generation

5. **Robert Monyns** (Symon Monyns, Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was born in England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

Robert married **Craythorne** in England. Craythorne was born in England. She died in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

- + 6 M i. **John Monyns**

Sixth Generation

6. **John Monyns** (Robert Monyns, Symon Monyns, Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was born in England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

John married **Mabel Pising** in England. Mabel was born in England. She died in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

- + 7 M i. **John Monyns**

Seventh Generation

7. **John Monyns** (John Monyns, Robert Monyns, Symon Monyns, Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was born in of Waldershare, Kent, England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

He had the following children:

- + 8 M i. **Simon Monyns**

Eighth Generation

8. **Simon Monyns** (John Monyns, John Monyns, Robert Monyns, Symon Monyns, Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was born in of Waldershare, Kent, England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

He had the following children:

- + 9 M i. **Nicholas Monins**

Ninth Generation

9. **Nicholas Monins** (Simon Monyns, John Monyns, John Monyns, Robert Monyns, Symon Monyns, Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was born in of Waldershare, Kent, England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

He had the following children:

- + 10 M i. **John Monins**

Tenth Generation

10. **John Monins** (Nicholas Monins, Simon Monyns, John Monyns, John Monyns, Robert Monyns, Symon Monyns, Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was born in of Waldershare, Kent, England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

John married **Colbye** in England. Colbye was born in England. She died in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

- + 11 M i. **Robert Monins**

Eleventh Generation

11. **Robert Monins** (John Monins, Nicholas Monins, Simon Monyns, John Monyns, John Monyns, Robert Monyns, Symon Monyns, Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was born in England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

Robert married **Alice Greenford** in England. Alice was born in England. She died in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

- + 12 M i. **John Monins**

Twelfth Generation

12. **John Monins** (Robert Monins, John Monins, Nicholas Monins, Simon Monyns, John Monyns, John Monyns, Robert Monyns, Symon Monyns, Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was born in England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

John married **Battal (Anstive) Anstey** in England. Battal was born in England. She died in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

- + 13 F i. **Jane Monins**

Thirteenth Generation

- 13. **Jane Monins** (John Monins, Robert Monins, John Monins, Nicholas Monins, Simon Monyns, John Monyns, John Monyns, Robert Monyns, Symon Monyns, Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was born in England. She died in England. She was buried in England.

Jane married **John Warren** son of William Warren and Joan in England. John was born in England. He died in England. He was buried in England.

They had the following children:

- + 14 M i. **Thomas Warren** was born about 1510. He died on 24 Apr 1591.

Fourteenth Generation

- 14. **Thomas Warren** (Jane Monins, John Monins, Robert Monins, John Monins, Nicholas Monins, Simon Monyns, John Monyns, John Monyns, Robert Monyns, Symon Monyns, Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was born about 1510 in England. He died on 24 Apr 1591 in England. He was buried in England.

Thomas married **Maria Christian Close\Cloyse** in England. Maria was born in of Calais, France. She died in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

- + 15 M i. **John Warren** was born on 20 Apr 1561/1562. He died on 21 Jan 1612.

Fifteenth Generation

- 15. **John Warren** (Thomas Warren, Jane Monins, John Monins, Robert Monins, John Monins, Nicholas Monins, Simon Monyns, John Monyns, John Monyns, Robert Monyns, Symon Monyns, Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was born on 20 Apr 1561/1562 in Ripple, Kent, England. He died on 21 Jan 1612 in Ripple, Kent, England. He was buried in Ripple, Kent, England.

John married **Anne Crafford** daughter of William (CRAFFORD) Crayford Sir and Anne Norton on 2 Aug 1591 in England. Anne was born on 4 Feb 1552 in Great Mongham, Kent, England. She died on 7 Jun 1619 in England. She was buried in England.

They had the following children:

- + 16 M i. **William Warren Esq.** was christened on 7 Mar 1597. He died in 1631.

Sixteenth Generation

16. **William Warren Esq.** (John Warren, Thomas Warren, Jane Monins, John Monins, Robert Monins, John Monins, Nicholas Monins, Simon Monyns, John Monyns, John Monyns, Robert Monyns, Symon Monyns, Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was christened on 7 Mar 1597 in Ripple, Kent, England. He died in 1631 in England. He was buried in England.

William married **Catherine Gookin** daughter of Thomas Gookin and Jane Thurston on 1 Jun 1619 in England. Catherine was born on 25 Jun 1598 in Ripple, Kent, England. She died on 10 Apr 1568 in Ripple, Kent, England. She was buried in Ripple, Kent, England.

They had the following children:

- + 17 M i. **Thomas Warren** was christened in 1624. He died on 21 Apr 1670.

Seventeenth Generation

17. **Thomas Warren** (William Warren, John Warren, Thomas Warren, Jane Monins, John Monins, Robert Monins, John Monins, Nicholas Monins, Simon Monyns, John Monyns, John Monyns, Robert Monyns, Symon Monyns, Alexander Monyns, Stephen, Simon) was christened in 1624 in Kent, England, England. He died on 21 Apr 1670 in Surry Co., VA. He was buried in Surry Co., VA.

Thomas married **Alice Powell** on 30 Jan 1624 in England. Alice was first wife of Thomas Warren.

SEE GOOKIN CHAPTER.

SEE WARREN CHAPTER.

SEE PAGE 1 FOR CONNECTION TO GWALTNEY FAMILY.

Descendants of Jan Lanen Van Pelt

First Generation

1. **Jan Lanen Van Pelt** was born about 1600 in / of Liege, Belgium.

He had the following children:

- 2 M i. **Matthys Janse Van Pelt** was born about 1620 in / of Liege, Belgium.
- + 3 M ii. **Teunis Jansen Van Pelt** was born about 1629.

Second Generation

3. **Teunis Jansen Van Pelt** (Jan Lanen) was born about 1629 in / of Liege, Belgium. He died in Long Island, NY.

Teunis came to NY from Liege, Belgium in 1663 with wife and 6 children aboard the ship "De Rooseboom" (The Rosetree). His brother came with him along with his wife and 4 children. Matthys' wife died and was buried at sea. The ship sailed 15 March 1663 and arrived 17 August 1663. Through this line, we are eligible for membership in the Society of Daughters of Holland Dames; Descendants of the Ancient and Honorable Families of New Netherland. See Appendix for more information.

Teunis married (1) **Grietje Jans** in Belgium. Grietje was born in / of Liege, Belgium. She died in NY.

They had the following children:

- + 4 M i. **Jan Teunissen Van Pelt** was born in 1645. He died after 1720.
- + 5 M ii. **Anthony Teunisse Van Pelt** was born in 1647. He died on 2 Feb 1720.
- + 6 M iii. **Hendrick Teunissen Lanen Van Pelt** was born in 1649. He died about 1693.
- + 7 M iv. **Wouter Teunis Lauren Van Pelt** was christened in 1662. He died on 20 Sep 1744.
- 8 F v. **Jacomyntje (Magdalena) Van Pelt** was born in 1656 in Holland. Jacomyntje married **Jochim Gulick** in Staten Island, NY.
- + 9 M vi. **Aerte Teunise Lanen Van Pelt** was born in 1661.
- 10 M vii. **Teunis Van Pelt** was born in Holland. He died in New Utrecht, NY. Teunis married **Greete (Vytie) Willemse** on 26 Apr 1718 in New York. Greete was christened on 15 Nov 1690.

- 11 F viii. **Marritie Van Pelt** was christened in 1696 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
Marritie married **Henry Day** in New York.

Teunis married (2) **Gertrude Jans** in New York.

They had the following children:

- 12 F ix. **Teuntje Van Pelt** was christened after 1696 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.
Teuntje married **Hermanus Van Gelder** in New York.
- 13 F x. **Rebecca Van Pelt** was christened after 1696 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.
Rebecca married **Abraham De La Montague** in New York.
- 14 F xi. **Elizabeth Van Pelt** was christened after 1696 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.

Third Generation

4. **Jan Teunissen Van Pelt** (Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born in 1645 in Holland. He died after 1720 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.

Jan married **Maria Pieterse**. Maria was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. She died in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.

They had the following children:

- + 15 M i. **Hendrick (Henry) Jansen Van Pelt** was born about 1670. He died in 1747.
- 16 M ii. **Teunis Jansen Van Pelt** was born about 1678 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.
Teunis married **Elsie Hendrix** before 1700 in Staten Island, NY.
- 17 M iii. **Pieter Jansen Van Pelt** was born about 1675 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.
- 18 M iv. **Johannius Hannis Jansen Van Pelt** was born about 1679 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY. He died on 18 Sep 1750 in Staten Island, Kings, NY. He was buried in Staten Island, Kings, NY.
Johannius married **Sarah Leroy** before 1707 in Staten Island, NY.
- + 19 M v. **Jacob Jansen Van Pelt (Yeoman)** was born in 1690.
- + 20 M vi. **Jan (John) Jansen Van Pelt (Captain)** was born about 1680. He died on 7 Jun 1748.
- 21 M vii. **Daniel Dehart Janse Van Pelt** was born in 1689 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 22 F viii. **Anna Jense Van Pelt** was born about 1692 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.

- 23 F ix. **Margaret Jense Van Pelt** was born about 1694 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 24 M x. **Aerte Art Jansen Van Pelt** was born in New Utrecht, Kings, NY. He died in NY.
Aerte married **Christyntje Emmet\Immit** before 1721 in Staten Island, NY.

5. **Anthony Teunisse Van Pelt** (Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born in 1647 in Holland. He died on 2 Feb 1720 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.

Anthony married **Magdalene (Helena) Joosten**.

They had the following children:

- 25 M i. **Joost Van Pelt** was christened on 28 Sep 1679 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY. He died in 1739 in Bucks Co., PA.
Joost married **Catharine Hooglandt** before 1714 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 26 F ii. **Maria Van Pelt** was christened on 14 Oct 1681 in Long Island, NY. Maria married **Adriaen Schouten** before 1720 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 27 F iii. **Sarah Van Pelt** was christened on 14 Oct 1681 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. Sarah married **Cornelius Dorlandt**.
- 28 iv. **Adriaantje Van Pelt** was christened on 3 Feb 1684 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.
- 29 F v. **Grietje Van Pelt** was christened on 3 Jun 1685 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- + 30 M vi. **Tunis Van Pelt**
- 31 M vii. **Jan Van Pelt** was christened in 1692 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. Jan married **Susanna La Tourette**.
- 32 F viii. **Adriaentje Van Pelt** was christened on 4 May 1690 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY. Adriaentje married **Charles Taylor**.
- 33 F ix. **Helene Van Pelt** was christened on 29 May 1695 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY. Helene married **Teunis Stoutenburg**.

6. **Hendrick Teunissen Lanen Van Pelt** (Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born in 1649 in Holland. He died about 1693 in Brooklyn, Kings, NY.

Hendrick married **Annetje Meinards**.

They had the following children:

- 34 M i. **Pieter Van Pelt** was christened on 23 Jan 1681 in Flatlands, Kings, NY.
- 35 M ii. **Meinherd Van Pelt** was christened on 30 Mar 1684 in Flatlands, Kings, NY.
- 36 F iii. **Grietje Van Pelt** was christened on 7 May 1685 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.
- 37 iv. **Myndert Van Pelt** was christened on 9 Jan 1687 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.
- 38 M v. **Hendrick Van Pelt** was christened in Flatlands, Kings, NY.

7. **Wouter Teunis Lauren Van Pelt** (Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born in Holland. He was christened in 1662 in Holland. He died on 20 Sep 1744 in New York.

Wouter married **Maria Jansen Shaers**.

They had the following children:

- 39 M i. **Johannes Wouterse Van Pelt** was christened on 8 May 1687 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY. He died in 1788 in Six Mile Run, NJ.
- 40 M ii. **Teunis Van Pelt** was christened on 16 Mar 1690 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY. Teunis married **Grietje Bennett** on 26 Apr 1718 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.
- 41 M iii. **Teunis Wouterse Van Pelt** was christened on 30 Oct 1695 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.
- 42 F iv. **Elizabeth (Lysbet) Van Pelt** was christened on 16 Mar 1706 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY. Elizabeth married **Petrus Wyckoff** in New York.
- 43 M v. **Pieter Wouterse Van Pelt** died on 2 Mar 1773.
- 44 F vi. **Mary\Maria Van Pelt**
Mary\Maria married **Adrian Bennet** in New York.
- 45 F vii. **Jacomyntje Van Pelt**
Jacomyntje married **Samuel Barre\Berrie** in New York.

9. **Aerte Teunise Lanen Van Pelt** (Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born in 1661 in Holland.

Aerte married **Neeltje Jansen Van Tuyl** on 10 Sep 1696 in New York.

They had the following children:

- 46 F i. **Geertruy Aertse Van Pelt** was christened on 10 Oct 1693 in Brooklyn, Kings, NY.
- 47 F ii. **Catelyn Van Pelt** was christened on 9 Nov 1695 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.

- 48 M iii. **Jan Aertse Van Pelt** was christened on 25 Dec 1696 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.
Jan married **Catharine Hegeman** on 8 Feb 1716 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.
- 49 M iv. **Petrus Aertse Van Pelt** died on 6 Sep 1781 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.
- 50 F v. **Neeltje Aertse Van Pelt** was born in New Utrecht, Kings, NY.
- 51 F vi. **Grietje Aertse Van Pelt**
- 52 F vii. **Lysbet Aertse Van Pelt** was born in Brooklyn, Kings, NY.
- 53 M viii. **Aert Aertse Van Pelt**
Aert married **Annetje Voorhies** in New York.

Fourth Generation

15. **Hendrick (Henry) Jansen Van Pelt** (Jan Teunissen, Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born about 1670 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY. He died in 1747 in Bertie Co., NC.

Hendrick married (1) **Titje Anderis** before 1696 in Staten Island, NY.

They had the following children:

- 54 F i. **Antje Van Pelt** was born on 5 May 1696 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 55 F ii. **Aeltje Van Pelt** was born on 25 Mar 1700 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 56 M iii. **Jan Van Pelt** was born on 15 Aug 1705 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 57 F iv. **Annetje Van Pelt** was born in 1706 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.

Hendrick married (2) **Maritje Dehart** in Staten Island, NY.

They had the following children:

- 58 F v. **Catlyntje Van Pelt** was born on 12 May 1719 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 59 M vi. **Hendrick Van Pelt** was born on 1 Jan 1720 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.

19. **Jacob Jansen Van Pelt (Yeoman)** (Jan Teunissen, Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born in 1690 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY. He died in Bertie Co., NC. He was buried in Bertie Co., NC.

Jacob married (1) **Aeitje Hagewout** before 1706 in Staten Island, NY.

They had the following children:

- 60 M i. **Wyntje Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. He was christened on 3 Jul 1706 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 61 M ii. **Jan Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. He was christened on 17 Apr 1711 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 62 M iii. **Derekje Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. He was christened in 1715 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 63 F iv. **Marytje Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond. She was christened on 6 Aug 1715 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 64 M v. **Pieter Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond. He was christened on 16 Apr 1717 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 65 F vi. **Catlyntje Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. She was christened on 27 Sep 1724 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 66 M vii. **Jan (John) Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. He was christened on 16 Oct 1727 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.

Jacob married (2) **Priscilla Williams** in NC. Priscilla was born in Bertie Co., NC. She died in NC. She was buried in NC.

They had the following children:

- 67 F viii. **Priscilla Van Pelt** was born before 1762 in Dobbs Co., NC. She died after 1762.
Priscilla married **Andrew Allen** in Dobbs Co., NC. Andrew died about 1762 in Dobbs Co., NC.
- 68 M ix. **Henry Van Pelt** was born in Dobbs Co., NC.
- + 69 M x. **Anthony Van Pelt** was born in 1704. He died in Apr 1830.

20. **Jan (John) Jansen Van Pelt (Captain)** (Jan Teunissen, Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born about 1680 in New Utrecht, Kings, NY. He died on 7 Jun 1748 in Bertie Co., NC. He was buried in Bertie Co., NC.

Jan married (1) **Aeltje Hoogland** in NY.

They had the following children:

- 70 F i. **Marytje Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. She was christened on 22 Oct 1710 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.

- 71 M ii. **Jan Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. He was christened on 16 Jul 1712 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. He died about 1748 in Bertie Co., NC. He was buried in Bertie Co., NC.
Jan married (1) **Catrina Tryntie Bowman** before 1731 in New York.
Jan married (2) **Mary**. Mary died in North Carolina.
- 72 F iii. **Marrytje Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. She was christened on 6 Feb 1715 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
Marrytje married **Abraham Van Tuyle** before 1734 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 73 M iv. **Theunis Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Kings, NY. He was christened on 1 Apr 1716 in Staten Island, Kings, NY.
- 74 F v. **Elizabeth (Elsie) Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. She was christened on 15 Jun 1718 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. She died in North Carolina.
Elizabeth married **Williams Watkins Winns** in Bertie Co., NC.
- + 75 M vi. **Daniel Van Pelt Yeoman** was christened on 25 Dec 1719. He died in 1747.
- 76 F vii. **Catryntje Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. She was christened on 8 Nov 1719 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 77 F viii. **Sara Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. She was christened on 25 Jan 1718 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
Sara married **Simon Simonse** before 1736 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 78 F ix. **Catlyntje Van Pelt** was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. She was christened on 16 Oct 1720 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.

Jan married (2) **Mary** after 1720 in Bertie Co., NC. Mary died in North Carolina.

30. **Tunis Van Pelt** (Anthony Teunisse, Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.

Tunis married **Maria Dragged**.

They had the following children:

- 79 M i. **Anthony Van Pelt** was christened on 9 Oct 1726 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 80 M ii. **John Van Pelt** was christened on 14 Feb 1731 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 81 F iii. **Mary Van Pelt** was christened on 3 Jun 1734 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.

- 82 M iv. **Pieter Van Pelt** was christened in 1736 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 83 M v. **Joost Van Pelt** was christened on 10 May 1737 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 84 M vi. **Teunis Van Pelt** was christened on 19 Nov 1738 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 85 M vii. **Jacob Van Pelt** was christened in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.
- 86 M viii. **Benjamin Van Pelt** was christened in Staten Island, Richmond, NY.

Fifth Generation

69. **Anthony Van Pelt** (Jacob Jansen, Jan Teunissen, Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born in 1704 in Bertie Co., NC. He died in Apr 1830 in Greene Co., NC. He was buried in Greene Co., NC.

Obituary from the Tarboro Free Press dated 30 April 1830 stated that Anthony Van Pelt died at the advanced age of 126 years and 2 months. See appendix for copy of obituary.

Anthony married **Mary** in NC. Mary was born in NC. She died in NC. She was buried in NC.

They had the following children:

- + 87 M i. **John Van Pelt Sr.** was born in 1768.
- 88 M ii. **Anthony Van Pelt** was born in 1780/1790 in Dobbs Co., NC. He died in Florida.
- 89 M iii. **Henry Van Pelt**
- 90 M iv. **Lewis Van Pelt**

75. **Daniel Van Pelt (Yeoman)** (Jan (John) Jansen, Jan Teunissen, Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. He was christened on 25 Dec 1719 in Staten Island, Richmond, NY. He died in 1747 in Bertie Co., NC.

Daniel married **Mrs. Daniel Van Pelt**.

They had the following children:

- 91 M i. **Daniel Van Pelt Jr.** was born in Bertie Co., NC.

Sixth Generation

87. **John Van Pelt Sr.** (Anthony, Jacob Jansen, Jan Teunissen, Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born in 1768 in Pitt Co., NC. He died in Pitt Co., NC. He was buried in Pitt Co., NC.

John married (1) **Louisa "Laury" Wingate** in NC.

They had the following children:

- + 92 M i. **Jonathan Van Pelt** was born about 1798. He died in 1867.
- 93 F ii. **Mary Van Pelt** was born about 1802 in Craven Co., NC.
- 94 M iii. **James Van Pelt** was born about 1804 in Craven Co., NC.
- 95 M iv. **Henry Van Pelt** was born about 1806 in Craven Co., NC.

John married (2) **Mrs. Van Pelt**.

They had the following children:

- + 96 M v. **John Van Pelt Jr.** was born before 1790. He died on 16 Jan 1838.
- 97 M vi. **Lewis Van Pelt** was born about 1800 in Craven Co., NC.
Lewis married **Sarah "Sally" Little** on 18 Aug 1823 in Craven Co., NC.

Seventh Generation

92. **Jonathan Van Pelt** (John, Anthony, Jacob Jansen, Jan Teunissen, Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born about 1798 in Craven Co., NC. He died in 1867 in Jackson Co., FL.

Jonathan married **Susannah Gwaltney** daughter of Benjamin Gwaltney and Rachel Garrell Jarrell on 24 Feb 1817 in Craven Co., NC. Susannah was born in 1795 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

SEE PAGE 8 FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS FAMILY.

96. **John Van Pelt Jr.** (John, Anthony, Jacob Jansen, Jan Teunissen, Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born before 1790 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 16 Jan 1838 in Florida.

John married (1) **Christiana Taylor**. Christiana died on 16 Jan 1838 in Florida.

They had the following children:

- 103 M i. **Jonathan Van Pelt** was born in NC. He died in FL.

104 F ii. **Elizabeth Van Pelt** was born in NC.

John married (2) **Barbara Taylor** in North Carolina.

Eighth Generation

100. **Durant J. Pelt\Van Pelt** (Jonathan, John, Anthony, Jacob Jansen, Jan Teunissen, Teunis Jansen, Jan Lanen) was born on 6 Jan 1818 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 19 Nov 1909 in Jackson Co., FL. He was buried in Jackson Co., FL.

Durant married **Melvina Posey** on 16 Jan 1818. Melvina was born on 19 Nov 1909 in Crawfordville, FL.

They had the following children:

105 M i. **Shelton Pelt**

106 M ii. **Henry Ellis (Tobe) Pelt**
Henry married **Sally Giles** in Florida.

107 M iii. **Columbus Crawford Pelt** was born on 7 May 1858. He died on 31 Jul 1934.
Columbus married **Mary Lawhon** on 31 Jan 1889 in Florida.

108 M iv. **Andrew Jackson Pelt** was born on 15 Feb 1861. He died on 3 Aug 1925.
Andrew married **Mary Frances Stephens** on 17 Nov 1889 in Florida.

109 F v. **Virginia Pelt** was born on 20 Sep 1862. She died on 23 Jan 1957.
Virginia married **Jim C. Coleman** on 16 Apr 1882 in Florida.

110 M vi. **Noah Jackson Pelt** was born on 12 Nov 1866. He died in Dec 1907.
Noah married **Dessa Lawhon** on 28 Jan 1900 in Florida.

111 M vii. **Peter P. Pelt** was born on 28 Jan 1868. He died on 13 Aug 1903.
Peter married **Emma Eubanks** in Florida.

112 F viii. **Melvina A. Pelt** was born on 11 Oct 1871. She died on 16 Sep 1956.
Melvina married **William Everett Whaley** in Florida.

113 M ix. **George Washington Pelt** was born on 21 Aug 1874. He died on 22 Dec 1952.
George married **Emma Ruth Pigott** in Florida.

114 M x. **Durant Pelt** was born on 9 Nov 1879. He died on 15 Apr 1977.

Descendants of Alexander Taylor

First Generation

1. **Alexander Taylor** was born in 1773 in Craven Co., NC. He died in 1860/1870 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC. Alexander married **Sarah Moore** about 1797 in Craven Co., NC. Sarah was born in 1775 in Craven Co., NC. She died in 1860/1870 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 2 F i. **Elizabeth Taylor** was born about 1799 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC. Elizabeth married **Isaac Hardison** in Craven Co., NC.
- 3 F ii. **Sarah Taylor** was born about 1801 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 4 M iii. **Stephen Taylor** was born about 1803 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Stephen married **Rebecca Witherington** on 24 Nov 1843 in Craven Co., NC.

MARRIAGE: MARRIAGE BOND, CRAVEN CO., NC

- + 5 M iv. **James Taylor** was born on 30 Aug 1805. He died in 1870/1880.
- 6 M v. **Louis Taylor** was born about 1807 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC. Louis married **Elizabeth Glover** on 13 Jul 1847 in Craven Co., NC. Elizabeth was born in Craven Co., NC.
- 7 F vi. **Polly Taylor** was born about 1809 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC. Polly married **Riggs** in Craven Co., NC.

Second Generation

5. **James Taylor** (Alexander) was born on 30 Aug 1805 in Craven Co., NC. He died in 1870/1880 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC. James married **Sarah D. "Sally" Jones** daughter of Nathan Jones and Easter Smith on 20 Aug 1828 in Craven Co., NC. Sarah was born on 12 Oct 1812 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 6 Aug 1885 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC. SEE # 73 IN LOFTIN CHAPTER FOR THE CONTINUATION OF THIS FAMILY.

Descendants of Evan Jones, Esquire

First Generation

1. **Evan Jones, Esquire** was born about 1690 in / of Craven Co., NC. He died in Nov 1753 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. Evan married **Ann Hill**. Ann was born about 1698 in Accomack Co., VA. She died in 1751 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. They had the following children:

- + 2 M i. **Evan Jones Jr.** was born in 1720. He died on 24 Dec 1752.
- 3 F ii. **Tamar Jones** was born about 1722 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. Tamar married **James Hancock**.
- 4 M iii. **James Jones** was born about 1724 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died in 1801/1802 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC. James married **Comfort Loftin** in Craven Co., NC.
- 5 M iv. **Roger Jones** was born about 1726 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died in 1801 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC. Roger married **Sarah Lovick** in Craven Co., NC.
- + 6 M v. **Charles Jones** was born about 1730. He died after 1802.

Second Generation

2. **Evan Jones Jr. (Evan)** was born in 1720 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died on 24 Dec 1752 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC. Evan married **Catharine Lovick** daughter of Thomas Lovick Col. and Sarah Laroque Madame in Craven Co., NC. Catharine died in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.

They had the following children:

- 7 M i. **Lovick Jones** was born about 1747 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died about 1795 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC. Lovick married **Abigail Parker** about 1768.
 - 8 F ii. **Sarah Jones** was born about 1749 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.
6. **Charles Jones (Evan)** was born about 1730 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died after 1802 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.

Charles married **Elizabeth "Betty" Loftin** daughter of Leonard Loftin Jr. and Sarah Martin. Elizabeth was born about 1735 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She died about 1802 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. **SEE # 21 IN LOFTIN CHAPTER FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS FAMILY.**

Descendants of Leonard Loftin

First Generation

1. **Leonard Loftin** was born about 1654 in Pennsylvania. He died in 1720 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Edenton, Chowan, NC.

Ref: Application paper for Delia Maria Miller Zimmermann Proctor

Leonard Loftin was born probably in PA about 1654 and resided in the Colony of NC from 1688 until his death. He died Dec 1720 at Craven County, Chowan Precinct, NC. He was a Vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, Chowan Precinct, from 1711 to 1716. (Col. Rec., Vol. I, page 834, Vol. II pp. 12, 118 to 151, Hathaway's H. & C. Register, Vol I.) In 1715 and 1716 he was Church Warden (C. R. Vol. II, p. 151) Leonard Loftin was appointed to estimate accounts of persons as to land held by survey or patent in Chowan (C. R. Vol. II, p. 35); was Justice of Chowan (Hath. H. & G. R. & Co. R.) He was the member from Chowan of Gen. Assembly in 1710 1711. (Col Rec. Vol. I H. H. & G. R.) (Colonial Dames.) He married Elizabeth _____

The Loftins of North Carolina came from Pennsylvania about 1688. From all records, the family had refueged from England to Holland and later a branch returned to England. The spelling of the name was originally LOFTINGH. When the family become thoroughly Anglized they dropped the final GH and our ancestor spelled it LOFTIN.

Leonard married (1) **Elizabeth** in 1688. Elizabeth died about 1716 in Edenton, Chowan, NC. She was buried in Edenton, Chowan, NC.

They had the following children:

- + 2 M i. **Cornelius Loftin** was born in 1695. He died in 1762.
- + 3 M ii. **Leonard Loftin Jr.** was born on 15 Jan 1697. He died in Sep 1774.
- 4 F iii. **Joyce Loftin** was born before 1720 in Chowan Co., NC. She died after 1720 in NC. She was buried in NC.
- 5 F iv. **Janie Loftin** was born before 1720 in Chowan Co., NC. She died after 1720 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in NC.
- 6 F v. **Dorcelly Loftin** was born before 1720 in Chowan Co., NC. She died after 1720 in NC. She was buried in NC.
- + 7 M vi. **Benonia Loftin** was born on 16 Jan 1705. He died on 6 Jan 1756.

- 8 F vii. **Mary Loftin** was born before 1720 in Chowan Co., NC. She died before 1720 in NC. She was buried in NC.

Leonard married (2) **Elizabeth** in 1688. Elizabeth died about 1716 in Edenton, Chowan, NC. She was buried in Edenton, Chowan, NC.

Second Generation

2. **Cornelius Loftin** (Leonard) was born in 1695 in Chowan Co., NC. He died in 1762 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Cornelius Loftin was appointed Justice of the Peace for Craven Co., NC 1733 (Col. Rec. Vol. II, p 337.) Cornelius was a member of a company of "Gentlemen Soldiers" under the Captaincy of Richard Graves, whose granddaughter afterwards married his nephew, a son of Benoni.

Craven County, NC Tax List 1718;1719

Cornelius married (1) **Rachel Herring** in 1763.

They had the following children:

- 9 F i. **Rebecca Loftin** was born before 1734 in Craven Co., NC.
Rebecca married **John Herring** in Craven Co., NC.
- 10 M ii. **Cornelius Loftin Jr.** was born in Craven Co., NC. He died in South Carolina. He was buried in South Carolina.
- Cornelius Loftin, Jr. moved to SC and had one daughter who married her cousin John Loftin, the son of Needham and grandson of Jeremiah.
- + 11 M iii. **Jeremiah Loftin** was born in Mar 1720. He died after 8 Feb 1762.
- 12 F iv. **Jemina Loftin** was born in Craven Co., NC. She died after 8 Feb 1762 in NC.
Jemina married **Luke Russell** in Craven Co., NC.

Cornelius married (2) **Jemina West\Russell**.

They had the following children:

- 13 F v. **Shalotta (Charlotte) Loftin** was born before 1762 in Craven Co., NC. She died after 8 Feb 1762 in NC. She was buried in NC.
- 14 F vi. **Elizabeth Loftin** was born before 1762 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Jones Co., NC.
Elizabeth married **William Nunn** in Craven Co., NC.

15 F vii. **Mary Loftin** was born before 1762 in Craven Co., NC. She died after 8 Feb 1762 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in NC.
Mary married **Daniel West** in Craven Co., NC.

16 M viii. **Shadrack "Shade" Loftin** was born on 10 Nov 1755 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 30 Mar 1814 in NC.
Shadrack married **Christian Isler** in NC.

3. **Leonard Loftin Jr.** (Leonard) was born on 15 Jan 1697 in Chowan Co., NC. He died in Sep 1774 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Will, Craven Co., NC, Will Probated 10 Mar 1778
Charles Jones appointed Guardian of his children. ARC 28.044
Clerk of Superior Court, New Bern, NC
Loftin Gen. by W. M. Creasy, Lenoir Co., NC
Craven Co.DB 33 p 74, Bk. 32 p 327.

Charles Jones and his wife were Quakers

Leonard married **Sarah Martin** daughter of Thomas Martin and Sarah Cummings. Sarah was born about 1703 in VA. She died in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC. Sarah Martin married first Thomas Martin. He died 1750.

Leonard and Sarah had the following children:

- 17 M i. **Joseph Loftin** was born about 1723 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died on 8 Jan 1797.
Joseph married **Sarah Smith**.
- + 18 F ii. **Sarah Loftin** was born about 1725.
- 19 M iii. **William Loftin** was born about 1727 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.
- 20 F iv. **Comfort Loftin** was born about 1730 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.
Comfort married **James Jones**.
- + 21 F v. **Elizabeth "Betty" Loftin** was born about 1735. She died about 1802.
- 22 F vi. **Eleanor Loftin** was born about 1737 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.
Eleanor married **Thomas Masters**.
- 23 M vii. **Leonard Loftin III** was born about 1739.
- 24 F viii. **Letitia Loftin** was born about 1741 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.
Letitia married **Cotton**.

7. **Benonia Loftin** (Leonard) was born on 16 Jan 1705 in Chowan Co., NC. He died on 6 Jan 1756 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

He had the following children:

25 M i. **Thomas Loftin**

Benonia married (2) **Susanna Burtonshall**.

They had the following children:

- + 26 M ii. **Elkanah Loftin Sr.** was born in 1732.
- 27 F iii. **Elizabeth Loftin**
- 28 M iv. **John Loftin**
- 29 M v. **Frederick Loftin**
- 30 M vi. **Leonard Longfiel "Longfoot" Loftin**
 Leonard married **Mary Kent** on 28 Sep 1785 in Craven Co., NC.
- 31 M vii. **Frank Loftin**
- 32 M viii. **Samuel Loftin**
- + 33 M ix. **Ezekiel Loftin Sr.** was born on 17 Aug 1750. He died in 1836.

Third Generation

11. **Jeremiah Loftin** (Cornelius, Leonard) was born in Mar 1720 in Craven Co., NC. He died after 8 Feb 1762 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in NC.

Jeremiah married (1) **Miss Russell** in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 34 F i. **Gatsy Loftin** was born on 17 Mar 1791 in Lenoir Co., NC. She died in 1881.
 Gatsy married **Silas Sears Stevenson** in 1818 in Lenoir Co., NC.
- 35 F ii. **Betsy Loftin**
 Betsy married **John West** in Lenoir Co., NC.
- 36 F iii. **Polly Loftin**

Jeremiah married (2) **Elizabeth "Betsy" Cox** in 1773 in Craven Co., NC. Elizabeth was born in 1751. She died in 1840 in Lenoir Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 37 M iv. **Needham Loftin Doctor** was born about 1774. He died in 1860.

+ 38 M v. John Eli "Ily" Loftin was born about 1783.

18. Sarah Loftin (Leonard, Leonard) was born about 1725 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.

Sarah married Henry Always.

They had the following children:

39 F i. **Comfort Always** was born about 1760 in Craven Co., NC.
Comfort married **Roger James Jones** son of Charles Jones and Elizabeth "Betty" Loftin before 1774 in Craven Co., NC. Roger was born about 1757 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.

40 F ii. **Content Always**

21. Elizabeth "Betty" Loftin (Leonard, Leonard) was born about 1735 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She died about 1802 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.

Elizabeth married **Charles Jones** son of Evan Jones Esquire and Ann Hill. Charles was born about 1730 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died after 1802 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.

They had the following children:

41 F i. **Sidney Jones** was born about 1754 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She died in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.
Sidney married **James Hancock** before 1774 in Craven Co., NC.

42 F ii. **Tamar Jones** was born about 1755 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She died in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.

43 M iii. **Roger James Jones** was born about 1757 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.
Roger married **Comfort Always** daughter of Henry Always and Sarah Loftin before 1774 in Craven Co., NC. Comfort was born about 1760 in Craven Co., NC.

44 M iv. **Charles Jones Jr.** was born about 1761 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.

45 M v. **Bartholomew Jones** was born about 1763 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.

- 46 F vi. **Releah Jones** was born about 1766 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She died in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.
- 47 M vii. **Philomon Jones** was born about 1768 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.
- 48 F viii. **Eleanor Jones** was born about 1770 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She died in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. She was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.
Eleanor married **John Physioc** on 3 Mar 1791 in Craven Co., NC.
- 49 M ix. **Akillen Jones** was born about 1772 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.
- + 50 M x. **Nathan Jones** was born in 1776.
- 51 M xi. **Shadrach Jones** was born about 1778 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He was buried in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC.

26. **Elkanah Loftin Sr.** (Benonia, Leonard) was born in 1732 in Craven Co., NC.

Elkanah married **Rachel Herring** in 1760.

They had the following children:

- 52 M i. **Samuel Loftin**
- 53 F ii. **Rachel Loftin**
- + 54 M iii. **Jeremiah Loftin** was born in 1770. He died in 1853.
- + 55 M iv. **Elkanah Loftin Jr.**
- 56 F v. **Sarah Loftin**
- 57 M vi. **John Loftin**
John married **Hannah Cox**.
- 58 M vii. **James Loftin** was born in 1768.
- 59 M viii. **Jeremiah Loftin**

33. **Ezekiel Loftin Sr.** (Benonia, Leonard) was born on 17 Aug 1750 in Dobbs Co., NC. He died in 1836 in Lawrence Co., MS.

Ezekiel married **Virginia "Jennie" Linder** in 1771. Virginia was born about 1750 in Dobbs Co., NC. She died in Lawrence Co., MS.

They had the following children:

- 60 M i. **Asa Loftin** was born about 1798 in GA.
Asa married **Rachel Hagar** in 1818.
- 61 M ii. **Ezekiel Loftin Jr.** was born on 2 Mar 1792 in GA. He died on 14 May 1861
in GA.
Ezekiel married **Jane Allen**.
- 62 M iii. **John Loftin** was born about 1794 in GA.
John married **Mary Lively** on 15 Aug 1819.
- 63 M iv. **Giles Loftin** was born about 1800 in GA.

Fourth Generation

37. **Needham Loftin Doctor** (Jeremiah, Cornelius, Leonard) was born about 1774 in Dobbs Co., NC. He died in 1860 in Lenoir Co., NC. Do not know name of wife.

Needham had the following children:

- 64 M i. **Fredrick Loftin**
- 65 M ii. **Jeremiah Loftin II**
Jeremiah married **Betsy Cox**.
- 66 M iii. **John Loftin**
- 67 M iv. **Needham Loftin Jr.**

Needham married (2) **Elizabeth Wadsworth** daughter of Ignatius Wadsworth and Sarah Morris on 4 Jan 1810 in Lenoir Co., NC.

38. **John Eli "Ily" Loftin** (Jeremiah, Cornelius, Leonard) was born about 1783 in Lenoir Co., NC.

Name spelled Eli and Elley

Genealogy of Loftin and Allied Families by Mrs. W. M. Creasy
Croom Genealogy by Doris C. Outlaw
1850 Lenoir Co., NC Census

John married **Mary Croom** daughter of Major Croom Jr. and Mary Hardee. Mary was born on 17 Sep 1785 in Lenoir Co., NC. She died on 3 Mar 1844 in Lenoir Co., NC.

John and Mary had the following children:

- + 68 M i. **Major R. Croom Loftin** was born on 15 Feb 1805. He died about 1844.
- 69 M ii. **Waightstill Avery Loftin** was born about 1810 in Lenoir Co., NC. Waightstill married **Nancy Parker**.

Nancy was sister to Julia Parker that married Major R. Croom Loftin.

- + 70 F iii. **Emily A. Loftin** was born in 1818.

50. **Nathan Jones** (Elizabeth "Betty" Loftin, Leonard, Leonard) was born in 1776 in Hancock Creek, Craven, NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Nathan married **Easter Smith**. Easter was born in 1785 in Jones Co., NC. She died after 1860 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 71 F i. **Eleanor (Ellen) Jones** was born on 30 Oct 1806 in Craven Co., NC. Eleanor married **Robert (Will) Wilson Capt.** on 27 Sep 1824 in Craven Co., NC.
- 72 M ii. **Buckner Jones** was born on 14 Nov 1809 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC. Buckner married **Francis White** on 29 Nov 1830 in Craven Co., NC. Francis was born in Craven Co., NC.
- + 73 F iii. **Sarah D. "Sally" Jones** was born on 12 Oct 1812. She died on 6 Aug 1885.
- 74 F iv. **Mary Ann Jones** was born on 7 Nov 1814 in Craven Co., NC. She died in May 1857 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC. Mary married **Cannon Smith** on 11 Apr 1831 in Craven Co., NC. Cannon was born in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 75 F v. **Ritty Jones** was born about 1818 in Craven Co., NC. She died in 1828 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 76 F vi. **Betty Jones** was born on 8 Oct 1820 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC. Betty married **John William Stanley**.

54. **Jeremiah Loftin** (Elkanah, Benonia, Leonard) was born in 1770 in NC. He died in 1853 in TX.

Jeremiah married **Hannah De la Hunte**.

They had the following children:

- 77 M i. **James Alfred Loftin** was born in 1797 in GA.

55. **Elkanah Loftin Jr.** (Elkanah, Benonia, Leonard).

Elkanah married **Ann Lovick** daughter of Thomas Lovick and Sarah Blount.

They had the following children:

- + 78 F i. **Angeline Loftin**

Fifth Generation

68. **Major R. Croom Loftin** (John Eli "Ily", Jeremiah, Cornelius, Leonard) was born on 15 Feb 1805 in Lenoir Co., NC. He died about 1844 in NC. He was buried in NC.

Major married **Julia Parker** daughter of John Parker Sr. and Angeline Loftin in NC. Julia was born on 18 Jan 1809 in Woodington, Lenoir, NC. She died about 1868 in Lenoir Co., NC. She was buried in NC.

Julia was the sister of Nancy Parker that married Waightstill Avery Loftin.

Major and Julia had the following children:

- 79 M i. **William Waightstill Avery Loftin** was born on 10 Nov 1827 in NC. He died in NC. He was buried in NC.
William married **Margaret Wilson**.
- + 80 M ii. **John Henry Loftin** was born on 3 Mar 1829. He died on 19 May 1905.
- 81 F iii. **Mary Loftin** was born on 7 Jul 1831 in NC. She died in NC. She was buried in NC.
Mary married **John Whitehead**.
- 82 F iv. **Winnifred Loftin** was born on 26 Apr 1834 in NC. She died in NC. She was buried in NC.
Winnifred married **Benjamin F. Cobb**.
- 83 F v. **Martha Loftin** was born on 29 Nov 1836 in NC. She died in NC. She was buried in NC.
Martha married **Lafayette Hussey**.
- 84 F vi. **Julia Angelina Loftin** was born on 15 May 1839 in NC. She died in NC. She was buried in NC.
Julia married **Richard Wooten**.
- 85 F vii. **Nancy Parker Loftin** was born on 10 Aug 1841 in NC. She died in NC. She was buried in NC.
Nancy married **Lemuel Kornegay**.
- 86 M viii. **James Major Loftin** was born on 3 Jun 1844 in NC. He died in NC. He was buried in NC.

James married (1) **Unknown**.

James married (2) **Sarah E. Loftin** daughter of Joel Loftin and Lucretia Louisa Wilson. Sarah was born about 1843 in Duplin Co., NC.

70. **Emily A. Loftin** (John Eli "Ily", Jeremiah, Cornelius, Leonard) was born in 1818 in Lenoir Co., NC.

Emily married **Samuel Loftin** son of Giles Thomas Loftin and Olive Nunn about 1836. Samuel was born in 1814 in Duplin Co., NC. He died in TX. He was buried in TX.

They had the following children:

- 87 F i. **Olive Loftin** was born about 1837 in Wayne Co., NC.
- 88 M ii. **Eli Croom Major Loftin** was born about 1839 in Wayne Co., NC.
- 89 M iii. **James H. Loftin** was born about 1842 in Wayne Co., NC.
- 90 F iv. **Mary Loftin** was born about 1844 in Wayne Co., NC.
- 91 M v. **Isaac Nunn Loftin** was born about 1846 in Wayne Co., NC.
- 92 M vi. **Floyd Eley Loftin** was born about 1852 in Wayne Co., NC.
- 93 F vii. **Flora Eliza Loftin** was born about 1855 in Wayne Co., NC.
- 94 M viii. **Preston B. Loftin** was born about 1858 in Wayne Co., NC.

73. **Sarah D. "Sally" Jones** (Nathan Jones, Elizabeth "Betty" Loftin, Leonard, Leonard) was born on 12 Oct 1812 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 6 Aug 1885 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

MARRIAGE: MARRIAGE BOND, CRAVEN CO., NC

Sarah married **James Taylor** son of Alexander Taylor and Sarah Moore on 20 Aug 1828 in Craven Co., NC. James was born on 30 Aug 1805 in Craven Co., NC. He died in 1870/1880 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

MARRIAGE: MARRIAGE BOND, CRAVEN CO., NC
Reference for birth of James Taylor-Family Bible

James and Sarah had the following children:

- 95 M i. **Nathan Taylor** was born in 1831 in Craven Co., NC. He died in 1831 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- + 96 F ii. **Mary Ann Taylor** was born on 4 Jan 1832. She died on 24 Aug 1896.
- + 97 F iii. **Frances "Fanny" Taylor** was born in 1837. She died in 1880/1890.

- 98 F iv. **Betsy Taylor** was born about 1835 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 99 M v. **Lewis G. Taylor** was born in 1840 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 12 Sep 1919 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
 Lewis married (1) **Aves Hardison**.
 Lewis married (2) **Annie Boiles** in Craven Co., NC.
 Lewis married (3) **Mollie Bush Avery Mrs.** in Craven Co., NC.
- + 100 M vi. **George W. Taylor** was born on 17 Jun 1842. He died on 6 Oct 1928.
- 101 F vii. **Alice Taylor** was born in 1844 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 102 F viii. **Phebe Taylor** was born in 1845 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 103 F ix. **Judith Taylor** was born in 1846 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 104 M x. **Allen Taylor** was born in 1847 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 105 F xi. **Deborah Taylor** was born in 1849 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- + 106 M xii. **James Oliver Taylor** was born on 19 Jan 1853. He died on 2 Jul 1928.
- 107 F xiii. **Elizabeth Taylor** was born in 1853 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

78. **Angeline Loftin** (Elkanah, Elkanah, Benonia, Leonard).

Angeline married **John Parker Sr.**

They had the following children:

- + 108 F i. **Julia Parker** was born on 18 Jan 1809. She died about 1868.

Sixth Generation

80. **John Henry Loftin** (Major R. Croom, John Eli "Ily", Jeremiah, Cornelius, Leonard) was born on 3 Mar 1829 in Wayne Co., NC. He died on 19 May 1905 in Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC, Maplewood Cemetery.

John married **Harriet Loftin** daughter of Giles Thomas Loftin and Olive Nunn on 18 Oct 1854. Harriet was born on 9 Mar 1829 in Wayne Co., NC. She died on 15 Feb 1921 in Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC. She was buried in Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC, Maplewood Cemetery. Harriet Loftin married first John Nunn.

John and Harriet had the following children:

- 109 F i. **Julia Frances Loftin** was born on 18 Nov 1855 in Duplin Co., NC. She died in Wayne Co., NC. She was buried in Maplewood Cemetery, Mt. Olive, NC.
- 110 M ii. **John Frank Loftin** was born in 1856 in Duplin Co., NC.
- + 111 F iii. **Martha Jane Loftin** was born on 10 Jun 1857. She died on 21 Sep 1940.
- 112 M iv. **Samuel Beauregard Loftin** was born on 14 Feb 1861 in Duplin Co., NC. He died in 1929 in California.
Samuel married **Luna Martin**.
- + 113 M v. **Major Wainwright Loftin** was born on 9 Apr 1863. He died on 2 Jun 1948.
- + 114 M vi. **William Waitstill Loftin** was born on 4 Jul 1865. He died on 12 Apr 1931.
- 115 F vii. **Nancy Parker Loftin** was born in 1868 in Duplin Co., NC.
- + 116 M viii. **John Henry Loftin Jr.** was born on 3 Jul 1871. He died on 28 May 1930.

96. **Mary Ann Taylor** (Sarah D. "Sally" Jones, Nathan Jones, Elizabeth "Betty" Loftin, Leonard, Leonard) was born on 4 Jan 1832 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 24 Aug 1896 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Wallace, Duplin, NC, Rockfish Cemetery.

Marriage of Riley and Mary Ann Craven Co., NC

Grandma's paper gives Birth date on Mary as 4 Jan 1832. Her Headstone says 3 Jan 1817.
The latter cannot be right because her parents were married in 1828.

Mary married (1) **Riley O. Witherington Capt.** son of William Witherington and Elizabeth Moore on 25 Feb 1857 in Craven Co., NC. Riley was born on 27 Dec 1827 in Craven Co., NC. He died in 1867/1870 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Marriage of Riley and Mary - Marriage Bond, Craven Co., NC
Marriage of Daniel Reed and Sarah Ann Witherington-Marr Reg. Bk 1 p 51 Craven Co., NC
Dates of children taken from Original paper of Martha Taylor Gwaltney.

Grandma said that Riley Witherington was a paymaster and was crossing the sound or river to pay the crew and was never seen again. They believed he was robbed and murdered.

Riley and Mary had the following children:

- 117 M i. **Edward Wethington** was born on 3 Dec 1857 in Craven Co., NC. He died in 1857/1867 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 118 F ii. **Wealthy Ann Wethington** was born about 1858 in Craven Co., NC. She died in 1858/1870 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

- 119 F iii. **Julia Tull Wethington** was born on 4 Jan 1860 in Craven Co., NC. She died in 1860/1870 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- + 120 F iv. **Sarah Ann Wethington** was born on 14 Dec 1867. She died on 3 Oct 1937.

Mary married (2) **Riley Wetherington** on 25 Feb 1857 in Craven Co., NC.

MARRIAGE: MARRIAGE RECORD, CRAVEN CO., NC

97. **Frances "Fanny" Taylor** (Sarah D. "Sally" Jones, Nathan Jones, Elizabeth "Betty" Loftin, Leonard, Leonard) was born in 1837 in Craven Co., NC. She died in 1880/1890 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Frances married **Samuel "Sam" Carmack** son of Levi Carmack and Penelope on 15 Feb 1866 in Craven Co., NC. Samuel was born in 1840 in Craven Co., NC. He died in 1878 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

SEE # 11 IN CARMACK CHAPTER FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS FAMILY.

100. **George W. Taylor** (Sarah D. "Sally" Jones, Nathan Jones, Elizabeth "Betty" Loftin, Leonard, Leonard) was born on 17 Jun 1842 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 6 Oct 1928 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Thompson Cemetery.

DEATH: DEATH RECORDS, WAYNE CO., NC

George married (1) **Olivia "Olive" Carmack** daughter of Levi Carmack and Penelope in 1868 in Craven Co., NC. Olivia was born in 1841 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Sep 1870 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

SEE # 12 IN CARMACK CHAPTER FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS FAMILY.

George married (2) **Louphemia "Semia" A. Vann** on 7 Jul 1889 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Louphemia was born about 1859 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

106. **James Oliver Taylor** (Sarah D. "Sally" Jones, Nathan Jones, Elizabeth "Betty" Loftin, Leonard, Leonard) was born on 19 Jan 1853 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 2 Jul 1928 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

James married (1) **Margaret Hardison** in Craven Co., NC. Margaret was born in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 127 M i. **Elijah J. Taylor** was born on 4 Jul 1879 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 4 Nov 1955.
- 128 F ii. **Mamie Taylor** was born in Craven Co., NC.

- 129 M iii. **Frank Taylor** was born in Craven Co., NC. He died in FL. He was buried in FL.
 - 130 M iv. **Lewis Taylor** was born in Craven Co., NC. He died in FL. He was buried in FL.
 - 131 M v. **Edward Lee Taylor** was born in Craven Co., NC. He died in FL. He was buried in FL.
 - 132 M vi. **Raymond Taylor** was born about 1898 in Craven Co., NC.
108. **Julia Parker** (Angeline Loftin, Elkanah, Elkanah, Benonia, Leonard) was born on 18 Jan 1809 in Woodington, Lenoir, NC. She died about 1868 in Lenoir Co., NC. She was buried in NC.

Julia was the sister of Nancy Parker that married Waightstill Avery Loftin.

Julia married **Major R. Croom Loftin** son of John Eli "Ily" Loftin and Mary Croom in NC. Major was born on 15 Feb 1805 in Lenoir Co., NC. He died about 1844 in NC. He was buried in NC.

They had the following children:

- 133 M i. William Waightstill Avery Loftin is printed as #79 on page 101.
- + 134 M ii. John Henry Loftin is printed as #80 on page 101.
- 135 F iii. Mary Loftin is printed as #81 on page 101.
- 136 F iv. Winnifred Loftin is printed as #82 on page 101.
- 137 F v. Martha Loftin is printed as #83 on page 101.
- 138 F vi. Julia Angelina Loftin is printed as #84 on page 101.
- 139 F vii. Nancy Parker Loftin is printed as #85 on page 101.
- 140 M viii. James Major Loftin is printed as #86 on page 101.

Seventh Generation

111. **Martha Jane Loftin** (John Henry, Major R. Croom, John Eli "Ily", Jeremiah, Cornelius, Leonard) was born on 10 Jun 1857 in Wayne Co., NC. She died on 21 Sep 1940 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried in Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC, Maplewood Cemetery.

Martha married **Daniel Edward Smith** son of Daniel Everett Smith Doctor and Maria Louisa Hatch on 9 Nov 1876 in Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC. Daniel was born on 12 Oct 1856 in Wayne Co., NC. He died on 29 Jul 1909 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC, Maplewood Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- + 141 F i. **Harriet Louise "Hattie" Smith** was born on 31 Aug 1877. She died on 19 Jul 1974.
- 142 F ii. **Florence Clyde Smith** was born on 28 Dec 1879 in Wayne Co., NC. She died on 3 Mar 1944 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried in Maplewood Cemetery, Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC.
- 143 F iii. **Martha Belle Smith** was born on 26 Dec 1881 in Wayne Co., NC. She died on 22 Aug 1959 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried in Bedford, VA. Martha married **Richard C. Overstreet** on 5 Jun 1920 in Wayne Co., NC. Richard died on 22 Sep 1958 in Louisville, KY. He was buried in Bedford, VA.
- 144 M iv. **Daniel William Smith** was born on 20 Oct 1883 in Wayne Co., NC. He died on 15 Aug 1885 in Wayne Co., NC. He was buried in Maplewood Cemetery, Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC.
- 145 F v. **Margaret "Maggie" Smith** was born on 24 Dec 1885 in Wayne Co., NC. She died on 25 Jul 1886 in Wayne Co., NC.
- 146 F vi. **Grace Elizabeth Smith** was born on 12 Jul 1887 in Wayne Co., NC. She died on 10 Feb 1967 in Wayne Co., NC. She was buried in Albertson, Duplin, NC.
Grace married **Needham Whitfield Outlaw** on 7 Feb 1910 in Wayne Co., NC. Needham was born on 9 Aug 1885 in Duplin Co., NC. He died in 1960 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

113. **Major Wainwright Loftin** (John Henry, Major R. Croom, John Eli "Ily", Jeremiah, Cornelius, Leonard) was born on 9 Apr 1863 in Duplin Co., NC. He died on 2 Jun 1948 in Wayne Co., NC. He was buried in Maplewood Cemetery, Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC.

Information from record book of Martha L. Smith via Margaret Tolson

Major married **Pattie Shine Herring**. Pattie was born on 29 Mar 1872. She died on 14 Dec 1936.

They had the following children:

- 147 M i. **Henry Loftin**
- 148 M ii. **Avery Loftin**
Avery married **Mary Lena Casteen**.
- 149 M iii. **Needham Loftin**
- 150 M iv. **Madird Loftin**
Madird moved to Little Rock, Ark.

151 M v. **Robert Loftin**

152 M vi. **Edward Laudis Loftin**

153 F vii. **Pattie Loftin**

When Pattie was born, her Daddy brought her a self-playing piano.

114. **William Waitstill Loftin** (John Henry, Major R. Croom, John Eli "Ily", Jeremiah, Cornelius, Leonard) was born on 4 Jul 1865 in Duplin Co., NC. He died on 12 Apr 1931 in Wayne Co., NC. He was buried in Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC, Maplewood Cemetery.

William married **Roberta English**. Roberta was born on 21 Dec 1873. She died on 6 Aug 1955.

They had the following children:

154 M i. **Frank English Loftin**

155 M ii. **William Waightstill Loftin Jr.**

William married first Alice Goodson divorced. Married second Hazel Stallings Rose

116. **John Henry Loftin Jr.** (John Henry, Major R. Croom, John Eli "Ily", Jeremiah, Cornelius, Leonard) was born on 3 Jul 1871 in Duplin Co., NC. He died on 28 May 1930 in Wayne Co., NC. He was buried in Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC, Maplewood Cemetery.

John married **Nannie Fitts**. Nannie was born on 29 Mar 1873. She died on 27 Mar 1947.

They had the following children:

156 M i. **Frank Loftin**

157 M ii. **Sam Loftin**

120. **Sarah Ann Wethington** (Mary Ann Taylor, Sarah D. "Sally" Jones, Nathan Jones, Elizabeth "Betty" Loftin, Leonard, Leonard) was born on 14 Dec 1867 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 3 Oct 1937 in Rose Hill, Duplin, NC. She was buried in Wallace, Duplin, NC, Rockfish Church Cemetery.

Sarah married **Rev. Daniel Reid** in Craven Co., NC. Daniel was born on 22 Oct 1859. He died on 18 Jun 1897.

Daniel Reid was married before he married Sarah Wetherington.

Daniel and Sarah had the following children:

158 F i. **Mary Campetta "Etta" Reid** was born on 9 Sep 1889 in Onslow Co., NC. She died on 18 Feb 1962 in Duplin Co., NC. She was buried in Duplin Co., NC.

Death Certificate says that Etta was born in Onslow County, the Family Bible says Vanceboro, NC. Cause of death - Chronic Nephritis. Burial at Fussell Cemetery in Rose Hill, NC

Mary married **Paul Southerland Newton** son of J. J. Newton and Sue Cox on 10 Jan 1912. Paul was born on 17 Aug 1884 in Onslow Co., NC. He died on 3 Oct 1939 in Duplin Co., NC. He was buried in Rose Hill, Duplin, NC.

Paul Newton was a Railroad Agent for Atlantic Coast Line.
Cause of death - Coronary Thrombosis - Inf. D. Newton of Faison, NC

- + 159 F ii. **Marie Lorraine "Laura" Reid** was born on 16 Sep 1893. She died on 4 Jul 1982.
- 160 M iii. **James Rome Reid** was born on 1 Mar 1892.
- 161 M iv. **Daniel Reid** was born on 27 Sep 1885 in New Bern, Craven, NC. He died on 29 Dec 1956. He was buried in Wallace, Duplin, NC, Rockfish Church Cemetery.
- 162 M v. **William McNeal "Bill" Reid** was born on 27 Jan 1895 in Jacksonville, Onslow, NC. He died in Orangeburg, SC. He was buried in Savannah, GA.
- 163 M vi. **Lewis N. Reid** was born on 29 Apr 1888 in Washington, Beaufort, NC. He died in Savannah, GA.
- 164 M vii. **Carl O. Tillman Reid** was born on 18 Feb 1899 in NC. He died on 15 May 1950.

Eighth Generation

141. **Harriet Louise "Hattie" Smith** (Martha Jane Loftin, John Henry, Major R. Croom, John Eli "Ily", Jeremiah, Cornelius, Leonard) was born on 31 Aug 1877 in Wayne Co., NC. died on 19 Jul 1974 in Kenansville, Duplin, NC. She was buried in Maplewood Cemetery, Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC.

Harriet married **Caleb Granger Kornegay Sr.** son of Caleb Foreman Randolph Kornegay and Sarah Ann Eleanor Prince on 24 Jan 1900 in Wayne Co., NC. Caleb was born on 10 Mar 1875 in Wayne Co., NC. He died on 17 Mar 1910 in Wayne Co., NC. He was buried in Maplewood Cemetery, Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC.

They had the following children:

- 182 F i. **Janet Louise Kornegay** was born on 19 Jun 1901 in Sanford, Lee, NC. She died on 25 Dec 1984 in Atlanta, GA. She was buried in Kenansville,

NC. Janet married **Norwood Bruce Boney** on 28 Dec 1921 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

- 183 M ii. **Edward Smith Kornegay** was born on 6 Oct 1902 in Sanford, Lee, NC. He died on 18 Jan 1981 in Wilmington, New Hanover, NC. He was buried in Oleander, Wilmington, NC.
Edward married **Ruby L. Stroud** on 13 Aug 1938.
- 184 M iii. **Caleb Granger Kornegay Jr.** was born on 18 Nov 1903 in Portsmouth, VA. He died on 10 Mar 1960 in Camden, SC. He was buried in Camden, SC.
Caleb married **Saluda V. Dunbar** on 1 Sep 1926.
- 185 F iv. **Eleanor Clyde Kornegay** was born on 15 Apr 1905 in Portsmouth, VA. She died on 19 Nov 1971 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried in Willow Dale Cemetery, Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.
Eleanor married **William Emmett Brock** on 18 May 1928 in Wayne Co., NC.
- 186 F v. **Margaret Downing Kornegay** was born on 20 Nov 1907 in Roanoke, VA. Margaret married **Thomas Jarvis Tolson** on 1 Jun 1951.
- 187 F vi. **Virginia Ann Kornegay** was born on 18 Jan 1909 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 8 Feb 1988 in Washington, Beaufort, NC. She was buried in St. Louis, MO.
Virginia married **Hamilton Cooke Jr.** on 5 Feb 1955.

159. **Marie Lorraine "Laura" Reid** (Sarah Ann Wethington, Mary Ann Taylor, Sarah D. "Sally" Jones, Nathan Jones, Elizabeth "Betty" Loftin, Leonard, Leonard) was born on 16 Sep 1893 in Brunswick Co., NC. She died on 4 Jul 1982 in Duplin Co., NC. She was buried in Wallace, Duplin, NC, Rockfish Church Cemetery.

Marie married **Harrell** on 28 May 1919.

They had the following children:

- 188 M i. **Ben Harrell**

Descendants of Solomon Carmack

First Generation

1. **Solomon Carmack** was born about 1779 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Court of Pleas, Craven Co., NC Sep 1818
Deed of Solomon Carmack 11 Aug 1818, Craven Co., NC
Deed of Solomon Carmack 2 Dec 1813, proved 1815, Craven Co., NC
Order of Court to Partition Land
Land Division 2 Jun 1819
Letter to Clk of Ct., Guilford Co., NC dated 2 May 1847, written by Dickerson Carmack
Division of heirs not dated look minutes Sep 1818
Petition Year's support dated Sep Term 1818, Craven Co., NC
Jesse Carmack appointed Adm. of Estate, Craven Co., NC 2 Jun 1819
Jesse Carmack appointed Guardian of Children, Holland and Clarissa
Mary Carmack lived at the place of Jesse Carmack in Lenoir Co., NC
Solomon may have been married twice since he deeded land to Jesse in 1813 but land not proven until 1815

Solomon had the following children:

- + 2 M i. **Jesse Y. Carmack** was born on 29 Oct 1799. He died about 1820.
- 3 F ii. **Cassandra Catherine Carmack** was born in Craven Co., NC.
- 4 M iii. **Holland Carmack** was born in Craven Co., NC.
- 5 F iv. **Clarissa Carmack** was born in Craven Co., NC.

Second Generation

2. **Jesse Y. Carmack** (Solomon) was born on 29 Oct 1799 in Craven Co., NC. He died about 1820 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Craven Co., NC Marriage Bonds
Estate Records, Craven Co., NC
Carmack Bible Family in possession of Kirby Carmack, Norfolk, VA
Craven Co., NC Census 1840, 1850, 1880
Old paper of Martha Taylor Gwaltney
Land Division of Patience Carmack, Craven Co., NC

Jesse married **Patience Kent** daughter of Levi Kent and Kesiah Wadsworth about 1820 in Craven Co., NC. Patience was born on 23 Jul 1791 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 5 Sep 1852 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Jesse and Patience had the following children:

- + 6 M i. **Levi Carmack** was born on 25 Dec 1821. He died in 1860/1880.
- + 7 M ii. **Furnifold "Ferney" Carmack** was born on 25 Jan 1823.
- 8 F iii. **Keziah Carmack** was born on 6 Aug 1826 in Craven Co., NC.
- 9 F iv. **Cordelia "Dilly" Carmack** was born in Craven Co., NC.
Cordelia married **Amos Jones**.
- + 10 M v. **Thomas Everette Carmack** was born on 7 Jan 1830. He died on
17 Sep 1901.

Third Generation

6. **Levi Carmack** (Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 25 Dec 1821 in Craven Co., NC. He died in 1860/1880 in NC. He was buried in NC.

Levi was in Wayne Co., NC in 1860 Census with Exum.

Personal papers of Martha Taylor Gwaltney in possession of Mary E. Spiron
Carmack Family Bible in possession of Kirby Carmack, Norfolk, VA
Personal knowledge of Lula Olive Carmack of New Bern, NC
Craven Co., NC Census 1850; 1880

Carmacks are buried in Corbett Cemetery about 1 mile from Hyman. Joe Register destroyed this cemetery.

Levi, Jr. never married. He left home as a young boy went to Danville, Va.
He died there. Grandma got a small inheritance from his estate.

On the 1860 Census in Craven County Levi, Jr. is living in the Poor House,
Olivia is living with John P. Pitmann, Hardy is living with Edward Daugherty,
George is living with Ephraim Daugherty, Samuel is living with James Dibble.

Levi married (1) **Penelope** about 1839 in Craven Co., NC. Penelope was born about 1820 in Craven Co., NC. She died in 1852/1860 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- + 11 M i. **Samuel "Sam" Carmack** was born in 1840. He died in 1878.
- + 12 F ii. **Olivia "Olive" Carmack** was born in 1841. She died in Sep 1870.
- 13 F iii. **Theresa "Terecy" Carmack** was born in 1842 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

14 M iv. **George W. Carmack** was born in 1845 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
George married **Nancy F. Jones** on 16 Jan 1878 in Jones Co., NC. Nancy was born about 1857.

15 M v. **Hardy Carmack** was born in 1850 in Craven Co., NC.

16 M vi. **Levi "Levy" Carmack** was born in 1852 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Danville, VA. He was buried in VA.

Levi married (2) **Exum "Exy" Perkins** daughter of Exum Perkins and Christian Pike in 1852/1860 in Wayne Co., NC. Exum was born in 1833 in Wayne Co., NC. She died on 30 Sep 1915 in Wayne Co., NC. She was buried in Wayne Co., NC.

I first found Exum in Wayne County on the 1860 Census with Levi. I found her again in 1910 living with her sister Penelope A. Perkins. I found her listed in 1860 as Axy in 1910 as Axia. After I determined that her maiden name was Perkins, I found her on the 1850 census as Exy. Theodore Perkins has her as Axri. He had her death date as 30 Sep 1915.

Levi married (3) **Chelly Howell** daughter of Burwell Howell and Betsy Brady on 3 Dec 1855 in Johnston Co., NC. Chelly was born about 1833 in Johnston Co., NC. She died in Johnston Co., NC.

7. **Furnifold "Ferney" Carmack** (Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 25 Jan 1823 in Craven Co., NC.

Furnifold married **Julia Ann Heath** on 9 Dec 1850 in Craven Co., NC. Julia was born in 1834. She died after 1850 in Craven Co., NC.

MARRIAGE: MARRIAGE RECORD, CRAVEN CO., NC

Furnifold and Julia had the following children:

17 F i. **Elizabeth "Bettie" Carmack** was born in 1851 in Craven Co., NC.

+ 18 M ii. **John Daniel Carmack** was born on 1 Jan 1853. He died on 14 Nov 1920.

19 M iii. **William Carmack** was born in 1857 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

20 M iv. **David Carmack** was born in 1859 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

10. **Thomas Everette Carmack** (Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 7 Jan 1830 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 17 Sep 1901 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Dover, Craven, NC, Griffin Cemetery.

Esther Hunter

Carmack Bible
Marr Rec., Wayne Co., NC
Death Rec., Craven Co., NC
Delayed Birth Rec., Craven Co., NC
Edward Grant Carmack
Marr Rec., Lenoir Co., NC
Headstone, Bakers Cemetery, Cove City, NC

Thomas Everette served in the 61 Reg. NC 1862-1865. He was wounded and captured in the battle at Kinston, NC 19 March 1865. He served as Postmaster in Dover, NC from 25 Jan 1871 to 25 Nov 1872.

Thomas married **Sarah T. Florence Heath** daughter of Thomas Heath and Nancy Tull on 12 Oct 1881 in Wayne Co., NC. Sarah was born on 3 Apr 1862 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 16 Jul 1934 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Cove City, Craven, NC, Baker Cemetery.

Florence grew up in Clarks, NC
Nancy Tull was the sister of Dr. Tull in Kinston, NC

Thomas and Sarah had the following children:

- 21 F i. **Victoria Carmack** was born on 2 Aug 1882 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 22 Nov 1971 in Wilson, Wilson, NC. She was buried on 24 Nov 1971 in Cove City, Craven, NC, Baker Cemetery.

The 1910 Census for Onslow Co., NC shows Victoria living with James L. Cooper and Susan M. Jarmon. Susan was listed as Grandmother of James age 20 and Victoria was listed as a cousin of James. She states that she was divorced and the Mother of two children with both being dead.

Victoria married (1) **Ottis McAfferty** on 13 Dec 1903 in Craven Co., NC. Victoria married (2) **Calvin Taylor**. Calvin was born in 1888 in Craven Co., NC. He died in 1942 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Cove City, Craven, NC, Baker Cemetery.

- 22 F ii. **Lula Carmack** was born in 1885 in Dover, Craven, NC. She died in 1894. She was buried in Dover, Craven, NC, Griffin Cemetery.
- + 23 F iii. **Roberta Carmack** was born on 31 Aug 1887. She died on 26 Jun 1981.
- 24 F iv. **Hattie Darden Carmack** was born on 7 Jul 1890 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 27 Apr 1974 in Richlands, Onslow, NC. She was buried in Richlands, Onslow, NC.
Hattie married **Leon B. Ervin**.
- + 25 F v. **Hettie Hermer Carmack** was born on 16 Oct 1893. She died on 9 Apr 1979.

- + 26 M vi. **Kirby Charles Carmack** was born on 21 Aug 1895. He died on 20 Jan 1980.
- 27 F vii. **Mertha Carmack** was born on 23 Mar 1898 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Chesapeake, VA.
Mertha married **Robert McClendon**.
- + 28 M viii. **Raymond Pollock Carmack** was born on 26 Sep 1901. He died on 6 Mar 1967.

Fourth Generation

11. **Samuel "Sam" Carmack** (Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born in 1840 in Craven Co., NC. He died in 1878 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Lula Olive Carmack, daughter of George Henry said that Sam and Fanny both died when George Henry and John Oliver were young boys. Sam died first and Fanny took the boys and went back home to live with her mother.

In the 1860 Lenoir Co., NC Census, Sam was living in Kinston with the Dibble family and his occupation was a coach maker. Sam's CSA record states "Samuel Carmack, Pvt, Co. D, 13th Battalion NC Inf. Born in Craven County and was by occupation a carriage maker prior to enlisting in Wayne County at age 19, January 11, 1862, for the war. Present or accounted for until transferred to Co. A 51st Reg. NC Troop, April 15 1862." Ref: NC Troop, 1861-1865 Vol V Inf. Regt. 11-15 p 266.

Craven County Court of Pleas and Quarter Session 1867 p. 117 listed Samuel as being insolvent.

1870 Craven County Census states that Dempsey is 10 months old.

Samuel married **Frances "Fanny" Taylor** daughter of James Taylor and Sarah D. "Sally" Jones on 15 Feb 1866 in Craven Co., NC. Frances was born in 1837 in Craven Co., NC. She died in 1880/1890 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 29 M i. **Dempsey Carmack** was born in Nov 1869 in Craven Co., NC. He died in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- 30 F ii. **Infant Carmack** was born about 1870 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.
- + 31 M iii. **George Henry Carmack** was born on 10 Jun 1871. He died on 2 Dec 1935.
- 32 F iv. **Infant Carmack** was born about 1872 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

- + 33 M v. **John C. Oliver Carmack** was born on 24 Dec 1873. He died on 2 Mar 1943.

12. **Olivia "Olive" Carmack** (Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born in 1841 in Craven Co., NC. She died in Sep 1870 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Olivia married **George W. Taylor** son of James Taylor and Sarah D. "Sally" Jones in 1868 in Craven Co., NC. George was born on 17 Jun 1842 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 6 Oct 1928 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Gwaltney/Thompson Cemetery.

George and Olivia had the following children:

- + 34 F i. **Martha Elizabeth Taylor** was born on 1 Oct 1869. She died on 25 Dec 1957.

18. **John Daniel Carmack** (Furnifold "Ferney", Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 1 Jan 1853 in Dover, Craven, NC. He died on 14 Nov 1920 in Wayne Co., NC. He was buried on 15 Nov 1920 in Dudley, Wayne, NC, Brogden Church Cemetery.

Bible of Bettie Myrtle Jones
Marriage Records, Lenoir Co., NC
Death Records, Carteret Co., NC
Marriage Records, Carteret Co., NC
J. D. Carmack Family Bible
1900 Census Craven Co., NC
Birth Record of Melven Jones
Death Records, Wayne Co., NC
Obituary
Marriage Records, Wayne Co., NC
Death Records, Sampson Co., NC

1900 Craven County Census show Nancy Williams living with John and Florence.
Her relationship is stated as Mother-in-Law to John.

In the next house is Florence's brother Seymour Williams age 26 and wife Florence.
John D. Carmack died from T. B. His Death Certificate states that he was buried at Emmus Church.

John married (1) **Mary Adeline "Addie" Hawkins** daughter of Asa Hawkins and Permillia on 1 Apr 1880 in Lenoir Co., NC. Mary was born in 1862 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 35 M i. **William Edward Carmack** was born on 7 Aug 1881 in Dover, Craven, NC. He died on 9 May 1955 in Morehead City, Carteret, NC. He was buried in Morehead City, Carteret, NC, Bayview Cemetery.

Birth, Death and Marriage dates from Death Record and Marriage License,
Carteret Co., NC

William and Sudie never had any children. Sudie's niece Annie Beatrice Morton lived with them.

William married **Sudie Arendell Morton** daughter of Bridgers Arendell Morton and Rebecca Garner on 29 Oct 1901 in Beaufort, Carteret, NC. Sudie was born on 5 Sep 1886 in Carteret Co., NC. She died on 22 May 1958 in Morehead City, Beaufort, NC. She was buried in Morehead City, Carteret, NC, Bayview Cemetery.

Marriage License gives Sudie's name as Susan Ann.

36 M ii. **Hawkins Carmack**

37 M iii. **Ferney Carmack**

John married (2) **Florence "Flossie" Wade** daughter of Robert Wade and Nancy Thompson. Florence was born on 2 Apr 1870 in Wayne Co., NC. She died on 28 Nov 1945 in Wayne Co., NC. She was buried in Wayne Co., NC, Richard Smith Rd, Singe Pig Cemetery.

John and Florence had the following children:

- + 38 F iv. **Bettie Myrtle Carmack** was born on 18 Jul 1904. She died on 13 Aug 1972.
- + 39 F v. **Mattie Bell Carmack** was born on 24 Jun 1908. She died on 8 Jul 1986.
- + 40 F vi. **Thelma Dell Carmack** was born on 28 Jul 1915.

23. **Roberta Carmack** (Thomas Everette, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 31 Aug 1887 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 26 Jun 1981 in Cove City, Craven, NC. She was buried in Cove City, Craven, NC, Baker Cemetery.

Roberta married **Elisha A. Heath**. Elisha was born on 5 May 1874 in Craven, NC. He died on 18 Jan 1938 in Craven, NC. He was buried in Cove City, Craven, NC, Baker Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- + 41 M i. **Larry Heath** was born on 11 Aug 1910. He died on 19 May 1998.
- 42 F ii. **Ethel Heath**
- 43 F iii. **Velma Heath**
- 44 F iv. **Florence Heath**
- 45 M v. **Jerry Heath**

25. **Hettie Hermer Carmack** (Thomas Everette, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 16 Oct 1893 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 9 Apr 1979 in Durham, Durham, NC. She was buried in Durham, NC, Oak Grove Memorial Cemetery.

Birth date from Delayed Births in Craven Co., NC

Hettie married **Floyd Bateman Alligood**. Floyd was born on 9 Jun 1889. He died on 25 Jul 1970 in Jacksonville, Duval, FL. He was buried in Lake Butler, Union, FL, Mt. Zion Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 46 F i. **Mary Elizabeth Alligood**
- 47 F ii. **Edna Alligood**

26. **Kirby Charles Carmack** (Thomas Everette, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 21 Aug 1895 in Dover, Craven, NC. He died on 20 Jan 1980 in Colonial Heights, VA. He was buried in Newport News, VA.

Kirby married **Beulah Hawkins** daughter of Henderson Hawkins and Ida Powers.

They had the following children:

- + 48 F i. **Mildred Pauline Carmack** was born on 1 Feb 1928.
- 49 F ii. **Doris Ailene Carmack**
Doris married **Byran Tisdale Hawthorne**.

28. **Raymond Pollock Carmack** (Thomas Everette, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 26 Sep 1901 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 6 Mar 1967 in Swansboro, Onslow, NC.

Raymond married (1) **Rochie Kiola Phillips** on 5 Jan 1919 in Lenoir Co., NC. Rochie was born on 8 Jun 1903 in Lenoir Co., NC. She died about 1977 in Onslow Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 50 F i. **Esther Marie Carmack** was born on 9 Nov 1919 in Onslow Co., NC. She died on 29 Mar 1984 in Charlotte, Mecklenburg, NC.
Esther married **Robert L. Hunter**.
- 51 F ii. **Edna Lee Carmack** was born on 17 Dec 1920 in Onslow Co., NC.
Edna married **Maynard E. Huffman**.
- + 52 M iii. **Raymond Grant Carmack** was born on 26 Sep 1924.
- 53 F iv. **Sarah Lucretia Carmack** was born on 17 Feb 1927 in Onslow Co., NC.
Sarah married **Sidney H. Rhodes**.
- 54 F v. **Maris Leah Carmack** was born on 5 May 1931 in Onslow Co., NC.
Maris married **John M. Jarman**.

- 55 F vi. **Marjorie Ann Carmack** was born on 13 Nov 1933 in Onslow Co., NC. Marjorie married **Floy G. Harris**.
- 56 F vii. **Martha Frances Carmack** was born on 26 Jul 1935 in Onslow Co., NC. Martha married **James C. Price**.
- 57 M viii. **James Everette Carmack** was born on 13 Mar 1937 in Onslow Co., NC. James married **Norma**.
- 58 M ix. **Kenneth Lamar Carmack** was born on 28 Nov 1940 in Onslow Co., NC. Kenneth married **Barbara Manus**.

Raymond married (2) **Lillie Mae Gooding** in NC. Lillie was born in 1940 in Lenoir Co., NC. She died on 24 Aug 1999 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried on 26 Aug 1999 in Jason, Lenoir, NC.

They had the following children:

- 59 M x. **Richard Carmack**

Fifth Generation

- 31. **George Henry Carmack** (Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 10 Jun 1871 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 2 Dec 1935 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Gwaltney/Thompson Cemetery.

George married **Laura Alice Rice** daughter of Enoch B. Rice and Sarah Ann Ipock on 3 Apr 1897 in Craven Co., NC. Laura was born on 8 Sep 1877 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 1 Jun 1945 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Gwaltney/Thompson Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- 60 F i. **Lula Olive Carmack** was born on 17 Jul 1898 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 8 Aug 1980 in Kinston, Lenoir, NC. She was buried in Bridgeton, Craven, NC, Stilly Cemetery.
Lula married **Daniel Henderson** on 10 Mar 1943 in Craven Co., NC. The marriage ended in divorce. Daniel was born in 1917 in Lenoir Co., NC.
- 33. **John C. Oliver Carmack** (Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 24 Dec 1873 in Craven Co., NC. He died on 2 Mar 1943 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

John C. was watchman for Atlas Plywood Company in Goldsboro. Cousin Hattie went to California to visit their son Sam. She had just arrived when cousin John fell and broke his arm. He insisted that she come home to take care of him.

In 1916 when John D. was born John Oliver was listed as a fireman. They lived on Elm Street at that time. They lived there until John and Hattie died. John died with cancer of the colon. Hattie died from coronary thrombosis. They are buried at Willow Dale in Goldsboro, NC

Hattie Barnett's family was living in Wayne County in 1900. John was living in Duplin County in 1900 with his first wife. She apparently died between the time the census was taken in 1900 and April 1901. During that time the Barnett family had moved to Duplin County. John and Hattie were married in Faison, NC by Matthew Moore, JP.

Grandma always called John C. John Oliver.

John C. was married first to Octavia Pollock. The Brides Index says Ockie and the paper "The Headlight" says Louise. The 1900 census in Duplin County says John F. and Octavia. The Marriage Register says Octavia and it gives her age as 18 and John's age as 23. The census says they were born in 1876.

SOURCES: Death Records from Durham, Wayne, Craven, Duplin Counties, NC and Kern County, CA; Marriage Records from Wayne and Duplin Counties, NC; Census 1900, 1910, 1920 Wayne County - 1850, 1860, 1870, 1880, 1900 Duplin County - 1860, 1870, 1880, 1900 Craven County, NC.; School Records, Goldsboro, NC; Birth Records and Delayed Birth Records for Wayne and Duplin Counties, NC; Headstone Inscriptions - Willow Dale Cemetery, Goldsboro, NC. 1870, 1980, 1900 from Craven County, 1850, 1860, 1870, 1880, 1900 from Duplin County; Headstone Inscriptions from Faison City Cemetery and Willow Dale in Goldsboro.

John married (1) **Louise Octavia "Ockie" Pollock** daughter of Alfred S. Pollock and Dicy Ann Blackburn on 14 Oct 1891 in Wayne Co., NC. Louise was born on 5 Jan 1874 in Duplin, NC. She died on 20 Oct 1900 in Faison, Duplin, NC. She was buried in Faison, Duplin, NC, City Cemetery.

John married (2) **Hattie L. Barnette** daughter of John Edward Barnette and Spicey Cornelia Jones on 17 Apr 1901 in Faison, Duplin, NC. Hattie was born on 29 Oct 1884 in Duplin Co., NC. She died on 20 Nov 1960 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

DEATH: DEATH RECORDS, WAYNE CO., NC

Hattie's sister Minnie married Floyd Pollock and had children. Her husband's brother, Vance, married and had children. Each lost their spouse in death. They later married. They had a daughter Annie L. that married Lannie Carmack.

Floyd and Vance had other brothers. I only have names of George Washington and Jim. George Washington married Annie Glisson.

John and Hattie had the following children:

- + 61 F i. **Gladys Cornelia Carmack** was born on 26 Mar 1902. She died on 9 May 1958.
- + 62 M ii. **Lannie West Carmack** was born on 23 Sep 1903. He died on 20 Jul 1972.
- + 63 M iii. **Samuel Edward (Carmichael) Carmack** was born on 17 Oct 1905. He died on 23 Aug 1983.
- 64 M iv. **Elton Carmack** was born on 30 Mar 1908 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 29 Jan 1911 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.
- 65 M v. **Loren Smith Carmack** was born on 31 Jan 1911 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 9 Jul 1964 in San Diego, San Diego, CA. He was buried on 15 Jul 1964 in San Diego, CA, Fort Rosecrane National Cemetery.

The 1910 census gave the age of Loren as 6 years. When John C. died in 1943 Loren was listed with the survivors as being in the US Navy. When John D. died in 1945 He is listed as being with the USN in New Orleans.

- + 66 F vi. **Bela Mae Carmack** was born on 8 Aug 1913. She died on 27 Aug 1991.
- + 67 M vii. **John D. Carmack** was born on 29 Jan 1916. He died on 3 Jun 1945.

34. **Martha Elizabeth Taylor "Mat"** (Olivia "Olive" Carmack, Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 1 Oct 1869 in Clarks, Craven, NC. She died on 25 Dec 1957 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. The cause of death was Bronchopneumonia. She was buried on 27 Dec 1957 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Martha married **Albert Johnson Jefferson Davis Stonewall Jackson Stephen Lee Gwaltney** son of Franklin Monroe Gwaltney and Caroline J. Pelt/Van Pelt on 6 Aug 1884 in Craven Co., NC. Albert was born on 29 Aug 1862 in Pitt/ Craven, NC. He died on 2 Apr 1934 in Wayne Co., NC. He was buried on 3 Apr 1934 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

SEE PAGE 13 FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS FAMILY.

38. **Bettie Myrtle Carmack** (John Daniel, Furnifold "Ferney", Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 18 Jul 1904 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 13 Aug 1972 in Sampson Co., NC. She was buried in Clinton/Dunn, NC, Grandview Cemetery.

Information on John D. Carmack given by Melvene Jones

On Marriage Record for Bettie, Carmack is spelled Carmock.
Death Certificate for Bettie lists mother as Florence Williams.

Bettie married **Samuel Francis Jones** son of George Washington Jones and Rebecca Tyner in Sampson Co., NC. Samuel was born on 27 Apr 1897 in Johnston Co., NC. He

died on 20 May 1983 in Clinton, Sampson, NC. He was buried on 22 May 1983 in Sampson Co., NC, Grandview Cemetery.

The Sampson Independent - Obituary for Samuel Francis Jones names survivors as Lenora King of Richmond VA, Doris Adell Honrine, Melvine Jones and Carl Jones of Clinton. Brother Alton Jones of Clayton and Molton of Raleigh. Fourteen grandchildren and 22 Great grandchildren.

Samuel and Bettie had the following children:

- 77 i. **Jones**
- 78 F ii. **Lenora Jones** was born in Sampson Co., NC.
- 79 M iii. **Carl Cleveland Jones** was born in 1925 in NC.
Carl married **Wilma Jean Wise** on 26 Nov 1955 in Sampson Co., NC.
- 80 F iv. **Doris Adell Jones** was born on 25 Apr 1930 in Princeton, Johnston, NC.
Doris married **Judson Honrine**.
- 81 F v. **Melvane Jones** was born on 12 Oct 1935 in Wayne Co., NC.
Melvane married **Lester Elmer Jones** son of Dewey Clyde Jones and Rebecca Ann Cross. Lester was born on 30 Jul 1930 in Clay, WV. He died on 3 Mar 1987 in Clinton, Sampson, NC. He was buried on 6 Mar 1987 in Sampson Co., NC, Grandview Cemetery.

Obituary for Lester Elmer Jones: Survivors: daughters; Wanda Ann Maguire of Ravenna, Ohio, Tammy Rebecca Tetrack of Ohio. Sons; Jerry Lester Jones Akron, Ohio, Dennis Marshall Jones of Kansas City, Missouri, Ronnie Gay Jones and Mark Stephen Jones of Ravenna, Ohio. Sisters; Gracie Snow, Mary Snodgrass, of Ohio, Gladys Jones and Emma Glasscock of West Virginia. Brothers; Harold Jones of Ohio, James Jones of Arizona, Spike Hendshat of West Virginia and Elmer Guy Hendshat of Maryland. Thirteen grandchildren.

Death Certificate stated that Lester Elmer Jones died from Cardiogenia Hypovolemic Shock due to leg becoming entangled in lumber processing equipment and sustaining traumatic amputation of left lower leg. Accident occurred at 9:30 AM. Time of death 7:50 AM the same day.

39. **Mattie Bell Carmack** (John Daniel, Furnifold "Ferney", Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 24 Jun 1908 in Jones Co., NC. She died on 8 Jul 1986 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried in Wayne Co., NC, Richard Smith Rd, Singe Pig Cemetery.

Mattie married **William Henry Denning** son of William Henry Denning and Sarah Margaret Bass on 28 Jan 1924 in Wayne Co., NC. William was born on 4 Nov 1901 in Wayne Co., NC.

Marriage of Henry and Mattie recorded in Wayne Co., NC

William and Mattie had the following children:

- 82 M i. **Luby Grey Denning** was born on 8 Nov 1932 in Wayne Co., NC. He died on 24 Feb 1971 in Wayne Co., NC. He was buried in Wayne Co., NC, Richard Smith Rd, Singe Pig Cemetery.

Car went into the river after it was stuck in the sand on the river bank at Toler's Bridge.

Occupation was Carpenter

Luby married **Alice Laws**.

- 83 F ii. **Ruth Denning** was born about 1927 in Wayne Co., NC. She died on 5 Sep 2002 in Durham, Durham, NC.
Ruth married **Manuel Espicha**.

40. **Thelma Dell Carmack** (John Daniel, Furnifold "Ferney", Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 28 Jul 1915 in Wayne Co., NC.

Thelma married (1) **Joseph Ishmael Rhodes** son of John Richard Rhodes and Mattie Peele Grantham on 23 Jan 1933 in Wayne Co., NC. Joseph was born on 7 Jan 1909 in Johnston Co., NC. He died on 16 Jun 1958 in Johnston Co., NC. He was buried in Bentonville, Johnston, NC, Pauline Baptist Church Cemetery.

Marriage of Ishrael and Thelma recorded in Wayne Co., NC

Joseph and Thelma had the following children:

- 84 F i. **Edna Wade Rhodes** was born on 15 Jul 1934 in Johnston Co., NC.
Edna married **Louis Wise**.
- 85 F ii. **Melba Florence Rhodes** was born on 17 Oct 1938 in Wayne Co., NC.
Melba married **William Anderson**.
- 86 M iii. **Ishmael Wayne Rhodes** was born on 22 Sep 1940 in Wayne Co., NC.
Ishmael married (1) **Ann Brown**.
Ishmael married (2) **Carolyn Smith**.

Carolyn Smith married first Larry Galenatine
- 87 M iv. **John Edsel Rhodes** was born on 24 Aug 1943 in Wayne Co., NC.
John married **Nancy Evans**.
- 88 M v. **Dan Lacey Rhodes** was born on 26 Jun 1946 in Wayne Co., NC.
Dan married **Joyce Wiggins**.
- 89 F vi. **Deborah Faye Rhodes** was born on 30 Jul 1948 in Johnston Co., NC.
Deborah married **Donald Stafford**.
- 90 F vii. **Gloria Rhodes** was born on 28 Nov 1949 in Johnston Co., NC.
Gloria married **Larry White**.

- 91 F viii. **Daphne Dell Rhodes** was born on 11 Aug 1951 in Wayne Co., NC.
Daphne married **Kenneth Jones**.
- 92 M ix. **Harold Lynn Rhodes** was born on 3 Dec 1953 in Wayne Co., NC.
Harold married (1) **Eloise Godwin**.
Harold married (2) **Kim**.
- 93 F x. **Abigail Rhodes** was born on 1 Feb 1955 in Wayne Co., NC.
Abigail married **Dennis Pollock**.
- 94 F xi. **Vicki Diana Rhodes** was born on 21 Dec 1957 in Wayne Co., NC.
Vicki married **Meguill Osoria**.

Thelma married (2) **Hubert Rudolph Creech** son of Robert Creech and Fannie Lamb on 23 Jan 1965 in Johnston Co., NC. Hubert was born on 5 Jan 1921 in Micro, Johnston, NC.

41. **Larry Heath** (Roberta Carmack, Thomas Everette, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 11 Aug 1910 in Cove City, Craven, NC. He died on 19 May 1998.

Larry married **Aretta Edwards** daughter of Mac Edwards and Alice Hawkins on 28 Nov 1931 in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 95 M i. **Leslie Thomas Heath** was born on 26 Sep 1932. He died on 16 Feb 1998.
- 96 F ii. **Letha Mae Heath** was born on 24 Dec 1935. She died on 19 Jan 1996.
- 97 F iii. **Alice Joyce Heath** was born on 2 Oct 1939.
- 98 M iv. **Donald Allen Heath** was born on 11 Aug 1948 in Lenoir Co., NC.

48. **Mildred Pauline Carmack** (Kirby Charles, Thomas Everette, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 1 Feb 1928 in NC.

Mildred married **Lawrence Willie Gill Sr.** son of James Gill and Alice Wilmore in Florence, SC. Lawrence was born on 6 Aug 1927 in Baltimore, MD. He died on 7 Sep 1978 in Richmond, VA.

Lawrence was a Baptist Minister. He attended Mars Hill College, NC and Wake Forest College, NC.

Lawrence and Mildred had the following children:

- 99 F i. **Peggy Ann Gill** was born on 26 Oct 1945 in Newport News, VA.
Peggy married **Benton Wade Payne Sr.** on 17 Oct 1964 in Carson, VA.
- 100 F ii. **Linda Lovith Gill** was born on 15 Sep 1948 in Newport News, VA.
Linda married **Aubrey James Johnson** on 11 May 1968 in Sterling, VA.

101 M iii. **Lawrence Willie Gill Jr.** was born on 21 Oct 1954 in Matthews Co., VA.

Lawrence married **Kathleen Adams** on 2 Mar 1977 in New Castle, DE.

102 M iv. **Jonathan Carmack Gill** was born on 15 Nov 1958 in Hampton, VA.
Jonathan married **Jean Watkins Fay** on 18 Dec 1998 in Colonial Heights, VA.

52. **Raymond Grant Carmack** (Raymond Pollock, Thomas Everette, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 26 Sep 1924 in Onslow Co., NC.

Raymond married (1) **Ruthie Jane Turner** on 27 Feb 1946 in Lenoir Co., NC. Ruthie was born on 4 Sep 1926 in Lenoir Co., NC.

They had the following children:

103 F i. **Linda Catherine Carmack** was born on 15 Dec 1943 in Kinston, Lenoir, NC.
Linda married **Edward Earl Medford** on 29 Jan 1961.

104 F ii. **Rebecca Ann Carmack** was born on 4 Nov 1946 in Kinston, Lenoir, NC.
Rebecca married **Abner Worth Aycock Jr.** on 26 Jun 1966.

105 M iii. **Edward Grant "Bud" Carmack** was born on 28 Oct 1947 in Kinston, Lenoir, NC.
Edward married **Rebecca Gaynell Caudell** on 17 Dec 1966.

106 M iv. **Ronald Bruce Carmack** was born on 26 Dec 1950 in Kinston, Lenoir, NC.
Ronald married **Mary Ellen White** on 10 May 1969.

107 M v. **Morris Ray Carmack** was born on 4 Mar 1953 in Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC.
Morris married **Rhonda LaRue Kelly** on 13 Dec 1970.

108 F vi. **Judy Carol Carmack** was born on 9 Jul 1958 in Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC.
Judy married **Johnny Howard**.

109 vii. **Johnny Merrill Carmack** was born on 9 Jul 1958 in Mt. Olive, Wayne, NC.

Raymond married (2) **Lillie Mae Gooding** in NC. Lillie was born in 1940 in Lenoir Co., NC. She died on 24 Aug 1999 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried on 26 Aug 1999 in Jason, Lenoir, NC.

Sixth Generation

61. **Gladys Cornelia Carmack** (John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 26 Mar 1902 in Faison, Duplin, NC. She died on 9 May 1958. She was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

Gladys and W. J. Sadler were divorced. She was listed as Sadler in 1943 when

John C. died but was listed as Curlee in 1945 when John D. died.

Gladys married (1) **William Jennings Sadler** on 30 Oct 1919 in Wayne Co., NC. The marriage ended in divorce. William was born on 27 Jul 1897.

They had the following children:

- + 110 F i. **Hattie Elizabeth Sadler** was born on 4 Aug 1920. She died on 7 Sep 1977.
- + 111 F ii. **Mable Joyce "Bill" Sadler** was born on 1 Jun 1922.

Gladys married (2) **P. L. Curlee**. P. L. Curlee was born on 26 Mar 1902. He died on 9 May 1958. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

62. **Lannie West Carmack** (John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 23 Sep 1903 in Wayne Co., NC. He died on 20 Jul 1972 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

Lannie married (1) **Annie Laura Pollock** daughter of Zebulon Vance Pollock and Lou Emma on 23 Jan 1926 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Annie was born on 25 Oct 1906 in Faison, Duplin, NC. She died on 18 Nov 1966 in Lumberton, Robeson, NC. She was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

Obituary: 18 Nov 1966, Goldsboro News Argus: Annie Laura Carmack age 60 died in the cancer hospital in Lumberton. Survived by husband Lannie West Carmack, son Loron C. of Camden, NJ, sister Mrs. H. C. Weigand, brother Floyd Pollock of Calif., and four grandchildren.

Lannie and Annie had the following children:

- + 112 M i. **Loren Cuttles Carmack** was born on 23 Jan 1931. He died on 21 Feb 1989.

Lannie married (2) **Ida Baker** in Wayne Co., NC.

63. **Samuel Edward (Carmichael) Carmack** (John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 17 Oct 1905 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 23 Aug 1983 in Mt. Mesa, Kern, CA. He was buried on 25 Aug 1983 in Wofford Heights, Kern, CA, Kern Valley Cemetery.

Grandma said that Sam was in the Navy. He had been on shore leave and a terrible storm came up. He was unable to get back to the ship before his time was up. He got scared and ran away. He went to California and changed his name to Carmichael. Sam's cousin Margaret Wiegand said that Sam was one of the suspects in the disappearance of some art treasures on board the ship.

Samuel married (1) **Ruth Jeanette Sannes** daughter of Conrad Bernard Sannes and Carrie Christine Clausen on 5 Feb 1926 in Portland, Multnamah, OR. The marriage ended in divorce. Ruth was born on 13 Sep 1908 in Canby, Clackamus, OR.

Samuel and Ruth had the following children:

- + 113 F i. **Gloria Carolyn Carmichael** was born on 16 Jun 1928.

Samuel married (2) **Veva**.

Samuel married (3) **Laura Katherine Reich** on 29 Aug 1980 in Lake Isabella, Kern, CA.

- 66. **Bela Mae Carmack** (John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 8 Aug 1913 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 27 Aug 1991 in Onslow Co., NC. She was buried on 28 Aug 1991 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

Bela married **Roy C. Riggs** on 1 Apr 1933 in Wayne Co., NC. Roy was born on 7 Feb 1903 in Wayne Co., NC. He died on 16 Mar 1975 in New Bern, Craven, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

Birth and Death Dates taken from Headstone in Willow Dale Cemetery, Goldsboro, NC

Roy and Bela had the following children:

- 114 F i. **Jean Barnett Riggs** was born on 21 Mar 1934 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 1 Sep 1936 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

- 115 M ii. **Robert Carroll "Bobby" Riggs** was born on 24 Sep 1937 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.
Robert married **Unknown**.

- 67. **John D. Carmack** (John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 29 Jan 1916 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 3 Jun 1945 in Elizabeth City, Currituck, NC. He was buried in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

In 1941 John was working at Kemp Furniture Company. He worked there until 1944.
He became a Fireman at Seymour Johnson Field. Later he went in the Navy.

John married **Annie Dove Ballenger** daughter of Oscar P. Ballenger and Annie Rhodes in Dillon, Dillon, SC. Annie was born on 23 Oct 1918.

They had the following children:

- + 116 F i. **Beverly Jean Carmack** was born on 13 Aug 1941.
- + 117 F ii. **Bonnie Carolyn Carmack** was born on 16 Jan 1943.

- 118 F iii. **Barbara Ann Carmack** was born on 26 Jun 1944 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 26 Nov 1944 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She was buried on 27 Nov 1944 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC, Willow Dale Cemetery.

Seventh Generation

110. **Hattie Elizabeth Sadler** (Gladys Cornelia Carmack, John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 4 Aug 1920 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. She died on 7 Sep 1977.

Hattie Elizabeth married twice. First to Jimmie Carmack. They had a daughter Jean Barrett Born 21 Mar 1934 and Died 1 Sep 1936. Second to Roy Reeves.

Hattie married (1) **James Garrett**. The marriage ended in divorce.

They had the following children:

- 144 M i. **James M. "Jimmy" Garrett** was born on 17 Jun 1940 in Durham, Durham, NC.

Hattie married (2) **Leroy Reeves** on 8 Nov 1948.

111. **Mable Joyce "Bill" Sadler** (Gladys Cornelia Carmack, John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 1 Jun 1922 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Mable married **Richard Elmore Vaden Sr.** son of Charles Vaden and Gertrude Ross. The marriage ended in divorce. Richard was born on 24 Dec 1915. He died on 23 Nov 1969. He was buried in Raleigh, Wake, NC, Montlawn Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- + 145 M i. **Richard Elmore Vaden Jr.** was born on 29 Oct 1947.

- + 146 M ii. **Charles Jennings Vaden** was born on 28 Aug 1952.

- + 147 F iii. **Mary Patricia Vaden**

- 148 F iv. **Joyce Carolyn Vaden** was born on 16 Dec 1941 in Raleigh, Wake, NC. Joyce married **Jay Jewett**. The marriage ended in divorce.

112. **Loren Cuttles Carmack** (Lannie West, John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 23 Jan 1931 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. He died on 21 Feb 1989 in Durham, , NC. He was buried in Durham, Durham, NC.

Loren had the following children:

- 149 M i. **Larry Carmack**

150 M ii. **Jerry Carmack**

151 F iii. **Beth Carmack**

113. **Gloria Carolyn Carmichael** (Samuel Edward (Carmichael), John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 16 Jun 1928 in Portland, Multnomah, OR.

Gloria married **Burton William Morris** son of William B. Morris and Leeta Ives on 2 Jul 1953 in Sequin, Guadalupe, TX. Burton was born on 18 Nov 1910 in Little Rock, Pulaski, AR. He died on 21 Apr 1974 in Houston, Harris, TX. He was buried on 24 Apr 1974 in Houston, Harris, TX.

They had the following children:

152 M i. **Burton William "Bill" Morris Jr.** was born on 17 Jun 1954 in Houston, Harris, TX.

153 M ii. **David Franklin Morris** was born on 7 Oct 1955 in Houston, Harris, TX.

116. **Beverly Jean Carmack** (John D., John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 13 Aug 1941 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Beverly married **William Linwood Flora** on 27 Dec 1962 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. William was born on 4 Aug 1940 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

They had the following children:

154 F i. **Tammy Lynn Flora** was born on 7 Apr 1965 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. Tammy married **Barry Jay Nash** on 27 Oct 1990 in Newport, Carteret, NC. Barry was born on 30 May 1959 in West Memphis, AR.

+ 155 F ii. **Cynthia Ann Flora** was born on 18 Dec 1967.

117. **Bonnie Carolyn Carmack** (John D., John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 16 Jan 1943 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Bonnie married **George Linwood Price** on 27 Jan 1961 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. George was born on 26 Aug 1941 in Seven Springs, Wayne, NC.

George and Bonnie had the following children:

+ 156 F i. **Pamela Carol Price** was born on 11 Jul 1965.

+ 157 F ii. **Kathy Annette Price** was born on 13 Jun 1973.

Eighth Generation

145. **Richard Elmore Vaden Jr.** (Mable Joyce "Bill" Sadler, Gladys Cornelia Carmack, John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 29 Oct 1947 in Wilmington, New Hanover, NC.

Richard married **Nancy** in Nashville, Davidson, TN.

They had the following children:

- 212 M i. **Richard Elmore Vaden III** was born on 29 Apr 1972.

146. **Charles Jennings Vaden** (Mable Joyce "Bill" Sadler, Gladys Cornelia Carmack, John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 28 Aug 1952 in Charlotte, Mecklenburg, NC.

Charles married **Scarlett Willis** in Charlotte, Mecklenburg, NC.

They had the following children:

- 213 F i. **Lauren Aleyce Vaden** was born on 1 Mar 1983.

- 214 M ii. **Sadler Jennings Vaden** was born on 19 Feb 1986.

147. **Mary Patricia Vaden** (Mable Joyce "Bill" Sadler, Gladys Cornelia Carmack, John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon).

Mary married (1) **Robert Caldwell**.

They had the following children:

- 215 F i. **Mary Katherine Caldwell** was born in Charlotte, Mecklenburg, NC.

- 216 M ii. **R. Edward Caldwell** was born in Charlotte, Mecklenburg, NC.

- 217 M iii. **David C. Caldwell** was born in Charlotte, Mecklenburg, NC.

- 218 M iv. **W. Michael Caldwell** was born in Charlotte, Mecklenburg, NC.

Mary married (2) **Scott**.

Mary married (3) **John Cooper**.

155. **Cynthia Ann Flora** (Beverly Jean Carmack, John D., John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 18 Dec 1967 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Cynthia married **David Allen Godwin** on 20 Jan 1990 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC. David was born on 17 Oct 1967 in Mecklenburg Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 219 F i. **Candyce Noelle Godwin** was born on 24 Jan 1991 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

156. **Pamela Carol Price** (Bonnie Carolyn Carmack, John D., John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 11 Jul 1965 in Goldsboro, Wayne, NC.

Pamela married **Robert Coley Weaver Jr.** on 17 Mar 1985 in Greensboro, Guilford, NC.
Robert was born on 16 Nov 1965 in Greensboro, Guilford, NC.

They had the following children:

- 220 F i. **Carrie Ann Weaver** was born on 17 Oct 1986 in Greensboro, Guilford, NC.

- 221 M ii. **Robert Coley Weaver III** was born on 31 Jan 1992 in Greensboro, Guilford, NC.

157. **Kathy Annette Price** (Bonnie Carolyn Carmack, John D., John C. Oliver, Samuel "Sam", Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 13 Jun 1973 in Greensboro, Guilford, NC.

Kathy married **Timothy Lloyd Shelton** on 29 Jun 1991 in Greensboro, Guilford, NC.
Timothy was born on 30 Jan 1968 in Reidsville, Rockingham, NC.

They had the following children:

- 222 F i. **Jennifer Brooke Shelton** was born on 23 Apr 1993 in Greensboro, Guilford, NC.

158. **Linda Lee Henricks** (Annie Lillian Gwaltney, Alphus McCullen "Cullen" Gwaltney, Martha Elizabeth Taylor, Olivia "Olive" Carmack, Levi, Jesse Y., Solomon) was born on 29 Dec 1940 in Los Angeles, CA.

Linda married **Johnson**.

They had the following children:

- 223 M i. **Todd Johnson**
Todd married **Unknown**.

Descendants of Ignatius Wadsworth

First Generation

1. **Ignatius Wadsworth** was born in Craven Co., NC.

Ignatius married **Sarah Morris** in Craven Co., NC. Sarah was born in Craven Co., NC.

They had the following children:

- 2 F i. **Kitty "Caty" Wadsworth**
Kitty married **Benjamin Brock** on 6 Mar 1795 in Craven Co., NC.
- 3 F ii. **Delany "Lany" Wadsworth**
Delany married **James Beasley** on 9 Mar 1795 in Craven Co., NC.
- 4 F iii. **Clarissa "Clary" Wadsworth**
Clarissa married **John B. Becton** on 29 Mar 1806 in Craven Co., NC.
- 5 F iv. **Elizabeth Wadsworth**
Elizabeth married **Needham Loftin Doctor** son of Jeremiah Loftin and Elizabeth "Betsy" Cox on 4 Jan 1810 in Lenoir Co., NC. Needham was born about 1774 in Dobbs Co., NC. He died in 1860 in Lenoir Co., NC.
- 6 F v. **Nancy Wadsworth**
Nancy married **John Wise** on 12 Jan 1785 in Craven Co., NC.
- 7 M vi. **William Wadsworth**
William married **Cassa Heath** on 17 Mar 1788 in Craven Co., NC.
- + 8 F vii. **Kesiah Wadsworth**
- 9 M viii. **Thomas Wadsworth**
Thomas married **Eleana Bryan** on 14 Jul 1804 in Craven Co., NC.
- 10 M ix. **Ignatius Wadsworth Jr.**

Second Generation

8. **Kesiah Wadsworth** (Ignatius) was born in Craven Co., NC.

Kesiah married (1) **Levi Kent** on 19 Aug 1785 in Craven Co., NC.

MARRIAGE: MARRIAGE BOND, CRAVEN CO., NC

Levi and Kesiah had the following children:

- 11 F i. **Patience Kent** was born on 23 Jul 1791 in Craven Co., NC. She died on 5 Sep 1852 in Craven Co., NC. She was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Patience married **Jesse Y. Carmack** son of Solomon Carmack about 1820 in Craven Co., NC. Jesse was born on 29 Oct 1799 in Craven Co., NC. He died about 1820 in Craven Co., NC. He was buried in Craven Co., NC.

Craven Co., NC Marriage Bonds
Estate Records, Craven Co., NC
Carmack Bible Family in possession of Kirby Carmack, Norfolk, VA
Craven Co., NC Census 1840, 1850, 1880
Old paper of Martha Taylor Gwaltney
Land Division of Patience Carmack, Craven Co., NC

Kesiah married (2) **Richard Daughety** on 6 Nov 1830 in Craven Co., NC.

SEE CARMACK CHAPTER FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS FAMILY.

Thomas Gwaltney and Descendants

By

Mary E. Spiron

Thomas Gwaltney was listed as a headright for William Yarrett of Isle of Wright County, Virginia in 1650. Thomas patented 200 acres of land in Surry County, Virginia 14 May 1666. Thomas married Mary, widow of Thomas Atkinson, and had a son, William. Thomas died July 1666. William was listed as a minor child in 1666.

William was a horseman in the Surry County, Virginia militia in 1687. He married Alice Flake, daughter of Robert Flake and Margaret Marriott. Alice was the granddaughter of Thomas Warren who was a member of the Virginia House of Burgess and the builder of the Rolfe-Warren house in Surry County, Virginia. This is the oldest surviving brick house in Virginia and is owned today by the Association for the Preservation of Virginia Antiquities. It is presently referred to as Smith's Fort Plantation. The house was built on the property that was given to Princess Pocahontas by her father Chief Powatan as a wedding gift when she married John Rolfe. William and Alice had seven children. Their son, Thomas died in Virginia circa 1728. Thomas had a son Thomas that married Mary Goodman from Isle of Wright County, Virginia. Thomas was in North Carolina by 1737.

In 1744 Thomas was granted 400 acres of land in Beaufort County, North Carolina. He purchased three more tracts of land in Beaufort County including 300 acres from the Earl of Granville, making a total of 1350 acres. In 1760 Thomas deeded each of his two sons, Thomas and William, a parcel of land in Beaufort County. Pitt County, North Carolina was formed that same year thus making the land within the bounds of Pitt County.

Thomas Gwaltney, Sr. was elected to the Committee of Safety at Martinborough (Greenville, NC) on 23 June 1775. He was active against the Stamp Act and other acts passed by Parliament to tax the Colonies. A bronze plaque located in the Pitt County Court House bears his name along with the other patriots that signed the "Pitt Resolves" on 1 July 1775.

After the death of his wife Mary, Thomas, Sr. married Hannah _____. Thomas purchased land in Craven County, North Carolina in 1779. Thomas and Hannah had four children. In his Will dated 12 November 1782, Thomas left his sons John and Benjamin each a plantation with the rest of the estate being "equally divided between my wife and her four children: Sarah, Rhoda, John and Benjamin Gwaltney. I also appoint my son William to be Executor of this my last Will and Testament." To each of his two older sons by Mary, Thomas left a "ewe." This Will indicates that William and Thomas, Jr. had already received their inheritance as attested to by the Pitt County deed books.

The children of Thomas Gwaltney, Sr. are as follows: (by Mary) Thomas, Jr.; William married Lydia Rives, the daughter of Peter Rives. The Rives family came from Blandford County Dorset, England to Virginia and then to North Carolina. (by Hannah) Sarah married Joel Willis, a Baptist Minister who was a widower with two children. They moved to Georgia. Sarah and Joel had eight children. See Two Centuries with a Willis Family and Their Kin. Rhoda married Jacob Hickman from Guilford County, North Carolina. John married Ann Murphy and moved to Posey County, Indiana. Benjamin married Rachael Garrell (also spelled Jarrell).

Benjamin and Rachael had seven children: John married Louisa Gardner; Horatio married Barbara Pierce; Sarah "Sally" married Asa Gardner; Susannah married Jonathan Van Pelt (Jonathan later dropped the Van). William married Rutha "Ruthy" Gwaltney, daughter of William; Malsey married Benjamin Venters and Lewis married Prudence Brooks.

William and Lydia had five children: William; Robert Rives married Mary Barrow; Thomas married Clara Elizabeth _____; Rutha married William, son of Benjamin; Franklin Monroe married Caroline Pelt, the daughter of Susannah Gwaltney and Jonathan (Van) Pelt. Jonathan was a direct descendant of Teunis Jansen Van Pelt and Grietje Jans who came from Liege, Belgium in 1663 and settled in New Utrecht, Long Island, New York.

Franklin Monroe Gwaltney enlisted in the Confederate Army 28 January 1862. He served in the Captain Guilford Cox Independent Company of Bridge Guards, NC Troops. This Company subsequently became Company C 13th Battalion NC Infantry. It was consolidated with the 8th Battalion NC Partisan Rangers and formed the 66th Regiment NC Infantry. This Company became Company E of the Regiment.

Franklin and Caroline had eight children: James, Susan Jane married William Henry Adams, son of Selecta Ann Gwaltney and Thomas H. Adams; Lovenda; Melinda married Lewis Jones; Eveline; Glasgow and Albert Johnson Jefferson Davis Stonewall Jackson Stephen Lee (named by his father's Commanding Officer who was obviously loyal to the Confederate Cause). Albert was my grandfather.

After the death of Albert's father, the family plantation in Pitt County was turned over to Albert's older sister, Susan and her husband William H. Adams. Albert married Martha Elizabeth "Mattie" Taylor, daughter of George W. Taylor and Olivia "Olive" Carmack from Craven County, NC. Their first child was born in Craven County. In 1886 they moved to Wayne County, North Carolina with baby "Cullen", Albert's mother, Caroline and Martha's father, George Taylor. They were blessed with eight more children.

Since the custom of marrying cousins was exercised so frequently, most of the descendants of Benjamin and William Gwaltney carry a double Gwaltney line. Some of these lines are: Gardner, Venters, Brooks, Pierce, Stocks, Stokes, Kirkman, Lancaster, Moore, Huggins, Juggins, Cannon, Clark, Witherington, Dudley, Pate, Roach, Loftin, Purser, Wall, Tripp, Adams, Ipock, Van Pelt, Rives, Jones, Smith, Heath, Skinner, Dixon, Griffin, Rouse, Laughinghouse and Willis.

By right of descent the William Gwaltney and Alice Flake descendants claim seven of the Magna Carta Barons and Charlemagne, Emperor of the West 747 AD - 814 AD.

Resources: Deed Books: Surry Co., Isle of Wright Co., VA; Beaufort, Pitt, Craven Co., NC; Will Books: Ibid.; NC Census; NC Court Minutes; Tax List, Land Records.

Military Service

FRANKLIN MONROE GWALTNEY, mustered in as Private, promoted to Corporal 31 July 1862, promoted to Sergeant 1 June 1864, enlisted in the Partisan Rangers 28 January 1862 at the age of forty-seven. In August of 1863 this outfit was combined with the 66th Regiment and Franklin was in Company E. His Captain was Steven Quinnerly. The Regiment saw action in Wilmington and Plymouth, NC. They went on to Petersburg, Port Walthal Junction, Bermuda Hundred, Cold Harbor, and Fort Harrison, Virginia. Then back to Wilmington, Fort Fisher and Bentonville, NC. This Regiment started out with 1,100 men. There were only 100 men left when Lee surrendered at Appomattox. Franklin had a son born in 1862. Captain Quinnerly named him - Albert Johnson Jefferson Davis Stonewall Jackson Stephen Lee Gwaltney. Franklin was reported present through 29 Feb 1864. Reported sick in hospital at Tarboro, NC in March - April 1864. Hospitalized at Goldsboro, NC 25 April 1864 with an unspecified complaint. Discharged from hospital and ordered to report to his command on 2 May 1864. Reported absent sick from June 2 - August 31, 1864. He died at home 7 September 1864.
(NC Troops: 1861-1865 Vol. V, p 260 and Vol. XV, p 356)

Franklin's image is shown on a full-page layout in State Troops and Volunteers, Vol. I, p 231 by Greg Mast.

SAMUEL CARMACK, Private, was born in Craven County, NC but was working in Wayne County, NC as a carriage maker when he enlisted in the 13th Battalion, NC Infantry, Company D 11 January 1862 at the age of nineteen. He was transferred to the 51st Regiment, Company A 15 April 1862. The 51st was organized in Wilmington, NC. From there they saw action at the Neuse River Bridge near Goldsboro, NC. Then they went to Charleston, SC and Savannah, GA. Back to Fort Fisher where they suffered heavy losses. They went to Petersburg, VA twice. R.S. Williams of the 13th Regiment said "I feel that were I permitted to live a thousand years that the horrible scenes of the many battles in which the 13th participated could never be eliminated from my mind."
(NC Troops 1861-1865 Vol. XII, p 280)

THOMAS EVERETTE CARMACK, 61st Regiment, NC Infantry 1862 - 1865. He was wounded in the Battle of Kinston, 19 March 1865.

GEORGE W. TAYLOR, Private, enlisted in the 31st Regiment, Company K 21 November 1861 at the age of twenty-one. His first assignment was to Roanoke Island, NC. After Roanoke Island, the Regiment went to Camp Mangum near Raleigh, NC to reorganize. From Camp Mangum they went to Wilmington and White Hall, NC. Then to Charleston and James Island, SC. Next to Savannah, GA. They continued on to Virginia and participated in campaigns at Petersburg, Ivor Station, Bermuda Hundred, Cold Harbor, Petersburg and Fort Harrison. The 31st had suffered terribly. There were only 66 men left. They were ordered back to Wilmington to defend Fort Fisher. From there they marched to Goldsboro, Smithfield and Bush Hill near High Point, NC. George Taylor was captured at Roanoke Island 8 February 1862. He was paroled at Elizabeth City, NC 21 February 1862. He returned to his outfit. He was dropped from the rolls of the Company in March - April 1863 by reason of being within the enemy lines. He was shot in the head and leg at Cold Harbor June 1864. As soon as he was able, he returned to his unit.

(NC Troops: 1861-1865 Vol. VIII, p 512 and NC Pension Records)

LEWIS G. TAYLOR, Private, enlisted in the 2nd Regiment, Company F 27 May 1861 at the age of twenty-three. They saw action at Chancellorsville and Manassas, VA. Back to North Carolina to Goldsboro and Wilmington. Then to Virginia to Mechanicsville, Cold Harbor, Malvern Hill, Sharpsburg, Fredericksburg, Gettysburg, Kelly's Ford, Spotsylvania, Cold Harbor again and Fisher's Hill. When Lee surrendered there were only seven men left in Lewis' Company. There was only one man left in Company C and no Company had more than ten. Lewis Taylor (brother to George Taylor) received injuries to his left arm and hand at Malvern Hill, VA on 1 July 1862. Reported as absent wounded through February 1863, and as present until detailed "as herdsman at Division Headquarters" on 1 April 1864. Although his hand and arm was useless, he served until the end of the war. He was paroled at Appomattox Court House 9 April 1865.

(NC Troops: 1861-1865, Vol. III, p 439)

Note to members of the family with allied Powell lines:

WYATT H. POWELL, Private, resided in Johnston County, NC and enlisted in Wake County, NC at age 33, 4 Oct 1861. Present or accounted for until captured at Roanoke Island on 8 February 1862. Paroled at Elizabeth City, NC 21 February 1862. Present or accounted for until captured at or near Cold Harbor, VA May 31 - June 1, 1864. Confined at Point Lookout, MD 11 June 1864. Transferred to Elmira, NY 12 July 1864. Released 19 June 1865 after taking Oath of Allegiance.

(NC Troops: 1861-1865, Vol. VIII, p 451)

Gwaltney Thompson Cemetery

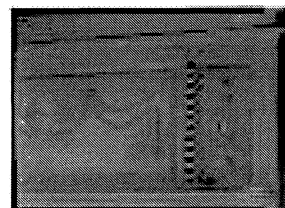
The area near the Gwaltney Thompson Cemetery is an historic area of Wayne County, North Carolina. The Coree Indians lived along the creek running near the cemetery (Stoney Creek). The Thompson family came into the area in the 1700's. During the War Between the States, the Confederate and Union troops camped along its banks. There was a road from Waynesborough to Bull Head that ran just back of the original Orthopedic Clinic / Eastern NC ENT offices. The Rachel Thompson family chose the site for the cemetery in 1871.

There is a deed dated in 1842 showing the portion of land that Bright Thompson received when the property was divided. The Gwaltney family moved from Craven County, NC in 1886. They were living in a house just back of the corner of Hospital Drive and Medical Office Place (behind the 2007 location of Eastern NC ENT offices). When their daughter, Daisy, died in 1891, Bright Thompson gave them space in his family cemetery for her burial. There are five generations of Gwaltneys buried in this cemetery. There are three generations of Thompsons. For many years, the cemetery was land locked. Upkeep was difficult. Melvin Gwaltney would take hired hands from the tobacco plant out to clean off the main area of the cemetery once a year. Later on, Billy and Mary Spiron took over upkeep of the main area of the cemetery.

In July 1994, an advertisement was placed in the Goldsboro News Argus to notify descendants of the families buried in this cemetery to contact Mary Spiron. With the assistance of Mr. Marshall Cox, a descendant of the Thompson family, work was begun in earnest to clear the cemetery. The effort to reclaim the area began in the fall of 1994. Much work was required to reclaim all areas of the cemetery. Trees were felled, stumps were removed and the ground was graded. A chain link fence was erected and the gravestones were straightened and repaired. A rededication ceremony was held 1 July 1995. In the late 1990s, following the death of Sarah Cox Williams, the property surrounding the cemetery was sold for development. The original land containing the cemetery was on top of a sand hill. At the death of Maggie Horne, there was a flood in the area. The men had to swim across Stoney Creek to dig the grave. They reported there was not so much as a drop of water in the grave after it had been dug. The developers intending to create as many lots as possible graded the entire area moving the high ground toward the creek. They also removed the trees and fence surrounding the cemetery. Upon discovering that it was an actively maintained cemetery, they contacted Mr. Cox who in turn referred them to Mary Spiron. At this point, any doubt regarding the necessity of the work done in 1994 and 1995 was eliminated. Without the efforts of those years, the cemetery would most likely been bulldozed as many family cemeteries have been throughout the country. The first office to be constructed in the area was Dr. Jennings, Goldsboro Skin Center. A concern was expressed for the view of the patients, that perhaps a waiting room view of a cemetery may be disconcerting to some patients. A brick wall was constructed around the cemetery to protect against erosion and shield the cemetery from view.

Van Pelt Notes

In the early days of colonization, any man who would bring to the Western Continent a certain number of people was granted the privilege of founding a village, certain land privileges and the title "Patroon." Patroon has been defined as a member of the Dutch West India Company who on condition of planting 50 settlers within the New Netherlands Colony was granted proprietary and manorial rights to 16 miles of frontage on the Hudson river, with all the lands behind." Tueunis Jansen Lanen Van Pelt brought over a company of seventy-two persons landing at New York in 1663. He chose for his 16 mile waterfront the shoreline immediately facing Gravesend Bay. They established the village of New Utrecht on Long Island, New York. Tuenis built the manor house one mile inland. Its walls were constructed with stone brought from Holland as ship ballast. He built a large fireplace in the living room, which was faced with old Dutch tile. In a triangle in front of the house he placed a sundial. He carved "Van Pelt Manor House" on a stone carriage step in front of the gate. The house remained in possession of the Van Pelt family until 1937 when the city of New York incorporated it into a city Park. It was demolished by the city in July 1952. The house fronted what was King's Highway (81st and 18th Avenue). According to the "Friends of Historic New Utrecht": On Tuesday, April 20, 1790, the pupils of the school were sent home to have their hands and faces scrubbed, their clothes changed, and their hair neatly brushed, and came back with faces shining, to wait for (George) Washington to exit the home of his host. He laid his hand upon one boy's head and said: "If you are a good boy, you will grow up to be a great and good man." That boy was Peter Van Pelt, who did grow up to be a good and great man. In February 1800, while still a student in Divinity School, Peter delivered at the Flatbush Reformed Church a noted oration on Washington's death, which ended with the words: "Teach your children and your children's children the unrivaled character of Washington, great in war, great in peace. And they, like us, will drop an admiring tear upon the Urn of our departed Hero." This oration was printed and is available in microform at multiple libraries and in book form at the Duke University Library. Peter entered the ministry in 1802 and achieved fame throughout the country. A significant religious event in the Van Pelt family occurred in the home built in Woodrow, Staten Island, NY in 1717 by Hannis John Johannis Van Pelt. It was in this house that Bishop Asbury preached the first Methodist sermon preached in America. It became vacant in 1857. The records of the Reformed Dutch Church have been published. The full list of ship's passengers of The Rosetree is listed on page 251 of Effie Smith's book and in The Documentary History of New York, Vol. 3, page 30. Effie Smith's, A Genealogy of the Van Pelt Family, 1913 is a good resource. A postcard picturing the Van Pelt Manor house on the left, an image of the house on the top right, the mantle on bottom right.



Longevity.—It is not often in our power to record such an instance of longevity as the following: Anthony Van Pelt, of Greene county, lately died at the advanced age of 126 years and 2 months. During the Revolutionary war, he was excused from military duty on account of his years. He is said to have enjoyed to the last, in a remarkable manner, the use of all his faculties, particularly his sight.—*Newbern Spect.*

Gold Mines... The Fredericksburg (Va.) Arena states that Mr. Rivafrinoli, chief director of one of the large mining companies of London, attended by three other gentlemen in the employ of the same company, was lately in that town, for the purpose of making an examination of the gold district, with a view of ascertaining its mining capabilities. They intend visiting North Carolina also.

Tarboro Free Press - April 30, 1830

Craven County N. C.
An account of Sale of the property of
Benjamin Gwaltney Deceased February 11th 1854

		\$	cts
1 Bed & Head	To Gwaltney John	15	00
1 Trunk	To William Pate	1	00
1 Shovel & Shovel . .	To John Gwaltney	50
1 pair Finirons	To William Pate	25
2 axes	To Martha Ann Gwaltney	2	00
1 Crook cut Saw . . .	To Benhur Gwaltney	4	00
1 down Chair	To Martha Ann Gwaltney	..	50
1 Plough gear	To William Pate	25
1 pair Shoes	To William Pate	1	00
1 Hat	To John Gwaltney	2	00
1 Saddle & Blanket . .	To William Pate	5	00
1 Buggy	To John Gwaltney	5	50
1 Hog	To William Pate	2	00
1 Horse	To Martha Ann Gwaltney	85	00
2 Judges	To William Pate	90
1 case Knives & Forks .	To Martha Ann Gwaltney	..	20
3 Butcher Knives . . .	To Samuel Dudley	..	25
1 fat tub	To Martha Ann Gwaltney	..	10
1 lot of Books	To Martha Ann Gwaltney	1	00

Notes & Cash on hand 300-00

\$ 425-75
John Gwaltney Administrator
per 41

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA, }

Craven COUNTY.

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, THAT WE,

John Swalton *Benjamin H. Goyne* *Peter Mills*

are held and firmly bound unto the STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA, to the sum of *fourteen* Dollars,

current money, to be paid to the State aforesaid: To the which payment well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves, our Heirs, Executors and Administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these presents. Sealed with our seals, and dated this *12* th day of *December* A. D. 18*63*.

The Condition of this obligation is such, that if the above bounden

Swalton administrator of all and singular the goods and chattels, rights and credits of *Benjamin* deceased, do make, or cause to be made, a true and perfect inventory, and account of sales, of all and singular the goods and chattels, rights and credits of the said deceased, which have or shall come to the hands, possession or knowledge of him, the said

Swalton or into the hands or possession of any other person or persons, for him, and the same so made do exhibit, or cause to be exhibited, into the office of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions of the County aforesaid, within ninety days after the date of these presents, and the same goods, chattels and credits, and all other the goods, chattels and credits of the said deceased at the time of his death, or which at any time after shall come to the hands or possession of the said

John Swalton or into the hands or possession of any other person or persons, for him, do well and truly administer according to law: and further, do make, or cause to made, a true and just account of his said Administration, within two years after the date of these presents, and all the rest and residue of the said goods, chattels and credits, which shall be found remaining upon the said administrator's account, the same being first examined and allowed of by the Court, shall deliver and pay unto such person or persons, respectively, as the same shall be due unto, pursuant to the true intent and meaning of the Act in that case made and provided: and if it shall appear that any last will and testament was made by the deceased, and the Executor or Executors therein named do exhibit the same into Court, making request to have it allowed and approved accordingly: If the said

above bound, being thereunto required, do render and deliver the said letters of administration, (probate of such testament being first had and made) in the said court, then this obligation to be void and of no effect, or else to remain in full force and virtue.

Signed, sealed, and delivered }
in presence of

J. G. Goyne

John Swalton

L.S.

Peter Mills
B. H. Goyne

L.S.

L.S.

27281-

No. 4389

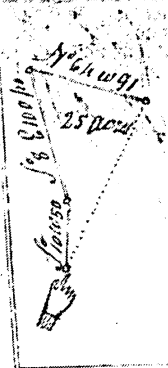
County CravenName Gwaltney, BenjaminAcres 20-Grant No. 5-20Issued 20th Dec 1791

Warrant No. _____ Entry No. _____

Entered 1st November 1787Book No. 79 Page No. 128Location On N. side of
Neuse RiverJohn Gwaltney } Chain
Absalom Causey } BearerEntire 25 Sept. 1790

North Carolina

Surveyed for Benjamin Gwaltney
a tract of Land lying in Craven County on the North
side of Neuse River and west side of Swifts Creek containing
Twenty five Acres Beginning at a small road oak on the side
of a path John Causey's Beginning of his 500 Acres patent
thence Running South 10 Degrs West 50 pole thence South 8
Degrs East 100 pole to Causey's line thence with the corner of said
line North 64 Degrs West 91 pole to said Gwaltney line thence
with his line to the Beginning September 25th day 1790 —
Taken of same a Scale 100 pole to an Inch

Stephen Harris *of*

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA

Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions.

Craven

COUNTY.

March

TERM, A. D. 1860

To the Worshipful, the Justices of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions,

of *Craven* - County :

The petition of *Ruth Gwaltney* widow of *William Gwaltney* deceased, of the County of *Craven* - humbly complaining, sheweth unto your worships, that the said *William Gwaltney* departed this life on the *day of* *A. D. 1860* intestate, leaving him surviving, your petitioner, his widow. Your petitioner further sheweth, that the said intestate died possessed of and well entitled to, a considerable personal estate, and that at the present term of this worshipful Court *Walter Adams* hath obtained letters of Administration of the goods and chattles, rights and credits of the said intestate, *William Gwaltney* to be granted to *him* - and hath by virtue thereof possessed himself, of the personal estate and effects of the said intestate, to a large amount, and much more than sufficient to pay, his funeral expenses. Your petitioner further sheweth, that by virtue of the statute in such cases, made and provided, she is entitled as the widow of said intestate, to an adequate support for herself and family, for the space of one year, out of the crop, stock or provisions on hand, or not a sufficiency to afford such allowance, to have the value of a years provisions for herself and family estimated, and the same allotted and set apart to her, to be paid to your petitioner or allowed by the said *Walter Adams* administrator - of the said intestate, and in addition to said year's support your petitioner is also entitled to one bed and its necessary furniture, and one wheel and one pair of cards, if such articles be among her Goods of her said deceased husband, as her absolute property, and to be put in possession of the same.

Your petitioner therefore prays your worships to appoint one Justice of the Peace, and three freeholders, unconnected with your petitioner, to view the estate of her said deceased husband, and to give, allot and apportion to your petitioner and family, so much or such part thereof as the may deem necessary for the support of your petitioner and family; for one year, and no more; and that your worships would confirm the same, by the order and decree of this worshipful court, and grant unto your petitioner, such other and further relief, according to the act of the General Assembly of this State, in such cases, made and provided, as the nature and circumstances of this case may require, and to your worships shall seem meet. And your petitioner will ever pray: &c.

W. G. Hubbard Solicitor.

Inventory &c.
 An account of sale of property belonging to Morgan
 Kirkman deceased. sold by Geo Kirkman admo-
 nistrato on the 25th day of December 1847 on a credit
 of six months

Articles	Purchasers	\$	cts
1 Pot	William Gualtney &	1	00
1 do	Lucretia Kirkman		65
1 Spices	do		25
2 Pails	Caswell Gardner		30
2 Dishes	Asa Edwards		60
1 Axe	Gilford Murphy		75
1 set of Plates	Lucretia Kirkman		15
1 do	do		05
1 Dish	Gilford Murphy		25
1 do	Lucretia Kirkman		60
1 Cup	do		05
3 Bowls	do		20
1 Bowl	do		20
Knives & Forks	Ben Gualtney		40
set Tea spoons	Lucretia Gualtney		05
1 set Table spoons	do		05
1 Wash Basin	do		30
1 Coffee Pot	Ben Gualtney		21
1 Tray	Caswell Kirkman		15
1 Lifter	Lucretia Kirkman		05
Flat Irons	Daniel Gualtney		20
Pitches	Lucretia Kirkman		05
1 Table	do		05
1 Coffee Mill	do		05
Chairs	Ben Gualtney		16
1 Jug	Gilford Murphy		25
1 Stump	Caswell Gardner		50
1 Chest	Lucretia Kirkman		05
1 Shep	do		30
1 Tub	do		65
Amount Carried		10	62

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, THAT WE, *Franklin Gwaltney*

Franklin Gwaltney & William Gwaltney
are held and firmly bound unto The State of North Carolina, in the sum of One Thousand Dollars, current Money, to be paid to the said State: To the which payment well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves, our Heirs, Executors and Administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these presents.

Sealed with our seals, and dated this 26 day of September A. D. 1837

THE CONDITION of the above obligation is such, that whereas the above bounden *Franklin Gwaltney* hath made application for a License for a Marriage, intended to be solemnized between him and *Parthena Delo* of the County aforesaid. Now, in case it shall not appear, at any time hereafter, that there is any lawful cause to obstruct the said Marriage, then the above Obligation to be void, otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

Signed, sealed and delivered, }
in presence of

J. P. Smith

William Gwaltney



I, the undersigned notary, do hereby swear that this is a true and accurate copy of the original marriage bond with the N.C. State Archives stamp which I have seen. Given under my hand and seal this 7th day of Aug 1984.

Charlotte R. Carrere
Charlotte R. Carrere

My Commission Expires June 15, 1988

* This Indenture made the 11 day of January A D 1877 between Caroline Gwaltney of Craven Co N.C. of the one part and W H Adams of the same County and State on the other part Witnesses that the said Caroline Gwaltney for and in consideration of the sum of Five dollars in hand paid hath granted bargained and sold and by these presents doth grant bargain and sell unto the said W H Adams his heirs and assigns forever a certain tract of land containing One hundred and fifty acres 150 acres more or less commencing with Joe S Gwaltney line and running with the directions of the Public Road to Caroline Kirkmans line laying and being on the South side of the Public Road and Creek road To have and to hold the said lands with its improvements unto the said W H Adams and his heirs and assigns forever. In witness I herewith set my hand and seal

Witness
Signed Seal and delivered in the presence of
Edmond Daugherty

Caroline Gwaltney
mark

State of North Carolina } Probate Court
Craven County } Newbern N.C. Jan 13th 1877

Then was the due and legal execution of the foregoing deed proven before me by the oath and examination of Edmond Daugherty a subscribing witness thereto. Let said Deed with this certificate be registered

Registered Jan 13th 1877

J. E. West
Probate Judge

Craven Co Deed Bk 77 p 547

Know all men by these presents that I W. H. Adams
for and in consideration of the sum of Five Dollars
to me in hand paid by Caroline Gwaltney
of the state of North Carolina ^{married} do of Craven ^{County}
bargained sold and delivered unto the said
Caroline Gwaltney a certain tract of land con-
taining 150 acres of land more or less laying
and being in the County of Craven which was
conveyed to me by the Caroline Gwaltney by
Deed bearing date Jan the 11. 1877. the right
title to said land I do warrant and defend
against the claims of all persons whatsoever.

To have and to hold the above described piece
of land to her said Caroline Gwaltney her
assigns forever. The condition of the above
deed is null that the said W. H. Adams is
indebted to the said Caroline Gwaltney in
the sum of \$475 dollars divided by his six
promptly notes first note payable Jan^y 1 1878
1 day Jan 1879. 1 day Jan 1880 1 day Jan 1881
1st day Jan 1882 1 day Jan 1883 now if the said
W. H. Adams shall pay all the above notes
then this deed is null and void. otherwise
to remain in full force and effect.

In testimony to all of which the said W. H.
Adams hath hereunto set his hand and
seal this January the 11. 1877

Witness } W. H. Adams *(Seal)*
Signed sealed and delivered }
in presents of }
Edward Daugherty }

State of North Carolina } Probate Court
Craven County } New Bern N. C. Jan 12. 1877
Then was the due and legal execution of
the foregoing deed proven before me by the
oath and examination of Edward Daugherty
a subscribing witness thereto. Let said deed
with this Certificate be registered

J. E. West
Presented Jan. 12th 1877 at 11-1/2 A M for
registration Jos. Nelson
Register of Deeds

and that I will warrant and defend the said title to the same against the claim of all persons whatsoever

In testimony whereof the said Edward A. Kilpatrick has hereunto set his hand and seal the day and year above written signed sealed and delivered in presence of

Alfred Isaacs

E. A. Kilpatrick Seal

North Carolina Lenoir County Superior Court Nov 11th 1889

The execution of the within Deed was this day proven before me by W. W. Dunn Clerk of said Court, by the oath and examination of Alfred Isaacs the subscribing Witness, My hand and Official seal

W. W. Dunn. Clerk

With testifies Lenoir County

The foregoing Certificate of W. W. Dunn Clerk of said Superior Court is adjudged to be correct. Let the Instrument with the Certificate be registered

Witness my hand and Official seal, this 17th Day March 1885

Recorded March 17th at 11 A. M.

E. W. Compton

Recorded March 17th 1885

Clerk Sup Court

This Indenture Made this 16th Day of March A.D. 1885, between Caroline Gwaltney of Craven Co., State of North Carolina of the first part, and J. M. Halin of the aforesaid County and State aforesaid of the second part Witnesseth, That Whereas on the 15th Day of October 1883, E. A. Kilpatrick of Craven County and State aforesaid, executed to the said Caroline Gwaltney a certain Mortgage Deed conveying to the said Caroline Gwaltney, all that parcel of Land described in said Mortgage Deed and dated the 15th Day of October 1883, and Recorded on Craven County records, in Book No. 89, Pages 174-175-176 and also being the same land which said E. A. Kilpatrick had bought the same date by Deed from said Caroline Gwaltney and recorded to leave 2 notes amounting to Two hundred and ten Dollars payable the first day of November 1884 and the first day of November 1885, each payment of One hundred and Five Dollars with power to sell the said real Estate at public auction at Tuscorra Craven Co. to pay the said notes interest and costs thereon if the same was not paid at maturity and whereas on the 22 day of January, 1885, J. M. Halin Agent for Caroline Gwaltney gave notice to the said E. A. Kilpatrick that prompt payment of the said Mortgage was demanded, and in default sale of the premises should be made in accordance with the power of sale contained in said Mortgage, and whereas on the 12th Day of Feb '85 the said Note Interest and Costs remained due and unpaid the said Caroline Gwaltney through and by her Agent J. M. Halin advertised the same at Tuscorra and three other public places and proceeded to sell the same at Tuscorra in Craven County on the 14th Day of March 1885, at twelve O'clock When and Where

Craven Co. Deed Bk 90 p 511 Craven Co. NC

of the County of Craven, State of North Carolina, the Applicant in the sum of One hundred Dollars he being the first and highest bidder

Now therefore know ye that for and in Consideration of the sum of One hundred Dollars to me in hand paid by the said J. L. Hahn the receipt Whereof is hereby fully acknowledged the said Caroline Gwaltney the party of the first part do give and bargain sell and Convey unto the said J. L. Hahn party of the second part his heirs and assigns forever the following described parcel of Land described in said above Mortgage and dated Oct 15 1883 and Recorded in Craven Co. Records in Book 85, Page 174-185 1/2 for said lands being bought by E. N. Kilpatrick from Caroline Gwaltney by Deed from the same date and afterwards Mortgaged for the purchase money to said Caroline Gwaltney

To have and to hold the above granted premises to the said J. L. Hahn his heirs and assigns forever in fee simple and the said Caroline Gwaltney Covenant with said J. L. Hahn that this Deed is made in pursuance of the power Voted in her by said Mortgage, and in making the same they have complied in all respects with the law regulating this same

In testimony Whereof I have herewith set my hand and seal this day and date first above written

Caroline J. Gwaltney, Deed

Signed sealed & Delivered in presence of W. R. More

North Carolina - Craven County

The Execution of the foregoing Instrument seen this day acknowledged before me by Caroline Gwaltney the Grantor for the purposes therein expressed Let the same with this Certificate be registered. Witness my hand and Official Seal at Newborn N.C. this 14th Day of March 1885.

Presented March 17 at 11 A.M.

E. W. Carpenter

Recorded March 15th 1885

Clerk Superior Court

State of North Carolina }
Craven County }

This Deed Made this 17th Day of November 1883 by John A. Jackson and D. J. Jackson his wife of Craven and State of North Carolina to D. W. Smith of Craven County and State of North Carolina. Witness both that said John A. Jackson and D. J. Jackson his wife in Consideration of Three hundred and twenty five Dollars to them paid by D. W. Smith the receipt of which is hereby acknowledged with bargain and sold and by these presents do bargain sell and Convey to said D. W. Smith his heirs and assigns a tract of Land in Craven County State of North Carolina adjoining the lands of A. P. Simpson and others bounded as follows Beginning at a Stake in A. P. Simpson's line then running in

J. L. Hahn acknowledged on first line
of Craven Co. Records in Book 85, Page 174-185 1/2

Page 64

This Indenture, Made this 18th day of November, in the year
our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and Eighty Five
(1885) between Mrs Caroline Gwaltney of the County of
Craven and State of N. C. of the first part, and Jesse
Atkinson, of the County of Craven and State of North
Carolina, of the second part; Witnesseth, That the said
party of the first part, for and in consideration of the
sum of Twenty One & 50/100 Dollars in hand paid by
the said party of the second part, the receipt whereof
is hereby acknowledged, has Bargained and sold, conveyed
and confirmed, and by these presents do bargain,
sell, convey and confirm unto the said party of the
second part, his heirs and assigns forever, all the
following described piece or parcel of land, lying and
being in the County of Craven on North Side of New River
and known and designated as follows, viz: All her
right, title and interest (being fifty acres more or less)
in the lands inherited from her mother, known as the
Copper Patent - To Have and to Hold the same
together with all the hereditaments and appurtenances
thereunto in anywise appertaining. And the said Caroline
Gwaltney, party of the first part, does Covenant with the
said party of the second part, his heirs and assigns
as follows, First, That she is the owner and lawfully
seized of said premises. Second, That she has good
right to convey the same. Third, That the same is free
from all encumbrances whatever. And Fourth,
That, the party of the second part, his heirs, ~~executors~~
and ~~administrators~~ ^{assigns}, shall well and lawfully
enjoy and possess the same, and that she will
warrant and defend the title to the same against
all lawful claims. Provided, Nevertheless, That if
the said Caroline Gwaltney or the first part her
heirs, executors, and administrators, shall well
and truly pay, or cause to be paid to the said Jesse
Atkinson party of the second part, his heirs, executors,
administrators, or assigns, the sum of Twenty one & 50/100
(\$21.50) Dollars, according to the condition of a certain
Bond of even date herewith, payable on or before 1st of October 1st 1886, then
this deed to be null and void; otherwise to be in full force
and effect. But if default shall be made in the payment
of the said sum of money or the interest, or any part thereof, at
the time hereinbefore specified for the payment thereof, the

ook 3 p2 - Craven Co.

MARRIAGE

Name of Female	NAME OF Father of Male	NAME OF Mother of Male
Emeline Sawyer	Richard M. Adams	James L. Adams
Margaret Taylor	John Adams	Harvey Adams
Margaret to Sherida	James Adams	Margaret Adams
Jessie A. Adams	John L. Adams	Mary Adams
Mrs. Nancy White	Jessie Adams	Annie Adams
Mary Atkins	John L. Adams	Mary L. Adams
Sarah L. Paine	Joseph L. Adams	Elizabeth Adams
Maggie M. Smith	Wm. L. Adams	Barbara P. Adams
Annie Jones	Walter Adams	Harriet Adams
Mary L. Wetherington	Wiley Adams	Elizabeth Adams
Lucania Gwaltney	Thomas Adams	Leah Adams
Hannie Heath	James Adams	Elizabeth Adams
Louisa Ann Smith	James Adams	Nancy Adams
Elizabeth Adams	J. Adams	Mary Adams
Mary Ann Adams	James Adams	Eliza Adams

REGISTER.

3

NAME OF Father of Female	NAME OF Mother of Female	PLACE OF Marriage	WHEN Married	BY WHOM Married
Griffin Sawyer	Sarah Sawyer	Jerome L. Sawyer	May 20, 1869	Jerome B. Sawyer
Stephen Taylor	Rebecca Taylor	Lucy Taylor	June 8 th	Lucy Taylor
W. O. Jones	Blue Jones	Mrs. Brinson	Nov. 18 th	R. A. Willis
James Adams	Mary Adams	Mary Adams	Nov. 18 th	R. G. Hastings
Thomas White	Mahala White	Mrs. H. White	Nov. 18 th	Wm. R. Jones
David Taylor	Mary Taylor	New Bern	Jan. 18 th 1870	A. H. Jones
John Richard M. Paine	Hannie Paine	Mrs. Parroway	Feb. 18 th 1870	Harry H. Hastings
James Smith	Mary E. Smith	New Bern	Nov. 22 nd	L. F. Taylor
Wiley Jones	Winnie Jones	Winnie Jones	Dec. 5 th	Wm. H. Hastings
Frank Wetherington	Annanda Wetherington	John Wetherington	Jan. 24, 1871	H. F. Richardson
Franklin Gwaltney	Caroline Gwaltney	Mrs. Bates	Feb. 9 th	John H. Hastings
James Heath	Penelope Heath	John P. Hastings	June 14, 1871	W. R. Jones
Samuel Smith	Eliza Smith	Swift Land	Feb. 5 th 1872	Bryan Jones
James Adams	Rebecca Adams	New Bern	May 2, 1872	J. H. Hastings
Richard M. Adams	Annanda Adams	Richd Adams	May 24, 1872	Geo. W. Willis

waltney	CRAVEN Co.		William	William Guardner <i>copied</i>	28	216	1786	Deed
do			William	William Guardner <i>copied</i>	28	228	1786	Deed
do			William	William Gardner <i>Abst-</i>	29	332	1791	Deed
do		John		Benjamin Gwaltney <i>abs-</i>	31	188	1789	Deed
do		John		Benjamin Gwaltney <i>abs</i>	36	732	1805	Deed
do	Benjamin			John Gwaltney <i>abs</i>	43	46	1821	Deed
do	Benjamin			Horatio Gwaltney <i>copied</i>	43	48	----	Gift D
do	Benjamin			Lewis Gwaltney <i>abs</i>	43	76	1821	Deed
do et al	Benjamin	need to complete	Abstract	William Gwaltney <i>abs</i>	43	79	1821	Deed
do		John		William Gwaltney <i>abs</i>	51	324	1831	Deed
do	Benjamin			Lewis Gwaltney <i>abs copied</i>	51	361	1829	Deed
do			Reuben	Lewis Gwaltney <i>abs copied</i>	51	362	1829	Deed
do		John		Lewis Gwaltney <i>abs copied</i>	51	363	1825	Deed
do			Reuben	Lewis Gwaltney (Tr) <i>abs copied</i>	52	57	1836	Tr D
do	Benjamin			William Gwaltney <i>abs</i>	54	230	1830	Deed
do	Horatio			Rachel Gwaltney et al <i>abs</i>	61	286	1853	Gift D
do			Reuben	Riley Causey <i>abs</i>	63	211	1835	Deed
do	Argent			Calvin Kirkman <i>copied</i>	63	356	1854	Deed
do			Rachel	Calvin Kirkman <i>copied</i>	63	357	1856	Deed
do			Reuben	Calvin Kirkman <i>copied</i>	63	358	1855	Deed
do		Lucretia		Calvin Kirkman <i>abs</i>	64	51	1857	Deed
do (Continued)	Horatio	Gwaltney sold to	→	Riley Causey <i>abs</i>	64	271	1835	Deed

P 37 Grants Bk CRAVEN Co.
 er to SUB-INDEX in front portion of Book for Alphabetical Arrangement and Page Reference to Names in this Index. Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co. Ch.

GRANTORS				GRANTEES	Book	Page	Date of Inst.	Kind of Inst.
ME	A B C D E F G H	I J K L M N O	P Q R S T U V W X Y Z					
Gwaltney	Ashley			William Pate Abs	65	559	1860	Deed
		L J	William D	John L Smith Abs	68	500	1867	Deed
		L J	William D	Peter Willis (Tr) Abs	70	287	1868	Tr D
		Lewis		Arnesa Gwaltney Abs	71	439	1870	Deed
		Lewis		Joseph F B Gwaltney Abs	74	379	1873	Deed
		Lewis		James G Wetherington Abs et al	74	380	1873	Deed
	Caroline			Franklin Moore copied 9-7-82	76	361	1875	Deed
	Caroline			William H Adams copied 5-12-82	76	361	1875	Deed
	Caroline			W H Adams copied	77	547	1877	Deed
	Caroline			Susan J Adams copied	77	547	1877	Deed
		Joseph F B	Permelia	Lewis Gwaltney Abs	80	200	1879	Deed
		Joseph F B	Permelia	James G Wetherington et al	83	343	1880	Agmt
	Land on Mill Br to Don Co line	Lewis	575-300 acres some land joining Lewis & Caroline	Permelia Gwaltney	84	321	1879	Deed
	Caroline			E A Kilpatrick Abs	87	357	1883	Deed
	Caroline			William H West copied	87	363	1883	Mtg
	Caroline			William H West Abs	88	67	1883	Mtg
		Mary M	William K	Perry Williams Abs	88	180	1880	Deed
	Caroline J			J L Hahn copied	90	511	1885	Deed
		155 th 26 acres on Mount Pleasant Swamp	William D	William F Lancaster	92	177	1870	Deed
	(Mrs) Caroline			Jesse Atkinson 5-10-82	93	64	1885	Mtg
	W's name & name	Mary	all my land for 1 st piece	Redin Jones	93	526	1878	Deed
			W D	John F Kirkman copied	94	24	1886	Deed
		Joseph F B	Permelia	David Stocks	95	248	1887	Mtg

continued)

Cancel

Bk 89 p 124-25-76 E A Kilpatrick to Caroline Gwaltney - Abs

P. 37 Grantors Book

GENERAL INDEX TO DEEDS AND MORTGAGES, CRAVEN COUNTY, N. C., TO NOV. 1ST, 1911

Cott's Patented Index Systems. Owned and Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., Chicago

Refer to SUB-INDEX in front portion of Book for Alphabetical Arrangement and Page Reference to Names in this Index.

GRANTORS				GRANTEES	Book	Page	Date of Inst.
FAMILY NAME	A B C D E F G H	I J K L M N O	P Q R S T U V W X Y Z				
Gwaltney	Benjamin	Neely of 24 Co 32 nd		J F Kirkman of 14 th Co 32 nd	Deed	96 557	1886
do et al	Arnesey			John F Kirkman Abs	Deed	96 558	1886
do		James L		Samuel Dudley	Deed	98 320	1863
do		Joseph F B	Parmelia	Lawrie J Chapman	mtg - cancelled	101 405	1889
do		Joseph F B	Parmelia	William H Clark	mtg - cancelled	105 297	1874
do		Oscar (by Gdn)	Wm (by Gdn)	G F Evans	mtg	113 46	1893
do		John (by Gdn)	Susan E	John W Stewart	mtg	119 416	1896
do			W D.	C W Lancaster et al	Deed	124 266	1897
do	Emily		W D	O C Noble	mtg	145 14	1903
do		Joe F B		James B Gardner	mtg - cancelled	120 258	1896
do		J D		Joseph F B Gwaltney	Deed	146 123	1903
do		Martha A		C W Lancaster	Lease	147 512	1901
do		J D		F Johnson	Lease	150 302	1903
do		J D		Lewis H Pugh	mtg	152 51	1904
do		J D-J F B		Corey & Ormond	mtg	154 61	1905
do		Joseph F B		Joseph F B Gwaltney Abs	Deed	161 399	1886
do		J D		Bank of Vanceboro	Cancelled	163 156	1901
do		Lewis		Grover C Kirkman	Deed	163 192	1901
do		J D		Lewis H Pugh	Deed	163 492	1901
do		Martha A		Bank of Vanceboro	mtg - Cancelled	170 236	1901
do		J D					

GENERAL INDEX TO DEEDS AND MORTGAGES, CRAVEN COUNTY, N. C. TO NOV. 1st, 1912.

Refer to SUB-INDEX in front portion of Book for Alphabetical Arrangement and Page Reference to Names in this Index.

Cott's Patented Index Systems. Owned and manu-
Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., Charleston, S.C.

FAMILY NAME	GRANTEES			GRANTORS	Book	Page	Date of Inst.	Kind Ins
	ABCDEFGHIJ	KLMNO	PQRSTUVWXYZ					
Groom	Abell			Jo Rd Hickson	3	6	1744	Deed
Grouendyke			Sarah	James Coor	32	156	1794	Deed
Groce		Mary F		Walter Duffy et al	171	387	1908	Deed
Grindel	Andrew			Christopher Dawson	3	99	1745	Deed
Grimsley	George A(Tr)			L E Smith et al	191	125	1912	Tr D
Greely		Jonathan C		Bryan Gardner(Bkrpt by Asnee)	71	176	1870	Asgn (Bkrp)
Greer	Aquilly Benjamin	John Moses Joseph	William	John Greer Sr	5	277	1752	Will
Grenberg			Samuel	John Ackis	1	266	1733	Deed
Gwaltner	Franklin	copied		William Lancaster et al	57	315	1845	Deed
Gwartney			William	Grant	Grant 2	7	1785	Grant

① List of taxable Ch. D 1855 in Capt. Abner Campbell's District. Brown County

Persons Names	Acres of Land	Valuation	Ch. D 1855
Arvitt David	100	200	
Anderson Tho. Jr.	95	95	
Anderson Lewis	373	350	
Anderson Paul	200	200	
Anderson Tho. Jr.	100	100	
Allen Andrew	5000	5000	
Anderson Charles	295	295	
Anderson Jacob	449	400	
Anderson Jacob			
Anderson James			
Brown Henry	410	380	
Baxter Charles	552	550	
Baxter William			
Baxter Nathan	0		
Campbell Abner	218	500	
Campbell Alex	250	550	
Campbell Elias	550	1100	
Campbell Dorcas	570	1140	
Campbell, Wiley	275	550	
Cooper John Tho.	150	150	
Cooper George	200	200	
Cooper James	344	344	
Cooper John Tho.	100	100	
Chapman John	714	729	
Two heirs of	575	575	
Chapman David			
Cooper Abner	50	50	
Cooper Ed			
Cooper Amos			
Cooper Robert Jr.			
Ed. Abraham			
Cooper Robert Jr.			
Gov. Lachman			
Box Thomas			
Duckley Abner	430	841	
Duckley John	1289	2000	
Duckley Allen			
Duckley Thomas			
Hillman Elias	200	200	
Hillman Emory			
Qualling Henry	300	500	
Qualling Benj	1020	995	
Qualling John	200	300	

From the John A. Clark Jr. Coll., Collection No. 4271,
East Carolina Manuscript Collection, J. Y. Joyner Library, East Carolina
University, Greenville, N. C. For research and study only; not for
deposit in other repositories. Most manuscripts are protected by
copyright. Some restrictions on publication may be indicated.

State of North Carolina, } PROBATE COURT, ss :
County of Craven.

I, Mary Gwaltney do solemnly
swear that I believe that Daniel Gwaltney
died without leaving any last will and testament; that I will well and truly
administer all and singular the goods and chattels, rights and credits of the
said Daniel Gwaltney and a true
and perfect inventory thereof return, according to law; and that all other duties
appertaining to the charge reposed in me, I will well and truly perform, ac-
cording to law, with my best skill and ability---So help me God.

Subscribed and sworn to before me
this 12th day of Jan, 1885

W. Carpenter & Co

Probate Judge.

1885

No. 203—APPLICATION FOR LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION—Printed and for sale at Harrell's Book and Job Printing House, Weldon, N.C.

State of North Carolina,

In the Superior Court.

Craven COUNTY.

In the matter of the Administration of the Estate } Before

Daniel Gwaltney, Dec'd. }

Mary Gwaltney (Sister) being sworn, doth say: That
Daniel Gwaltney, late of said County, is dead, without

leaving any WILL AND TESTAMENT, and that *Mary Gwaltney*

is the proper person entitled to LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION on the Estate of the said

Daniel Gwaltney. Further, that the value of said Estate, so

far as can be ascertained at the date of this application, is about \$ *Fifty* dollars

and that *Mary Gwaltney, Rachel Venter, Louisa Stocks*

Martha A. Gwaltney, Annica Gwaltney, Millie

Kirkman, Susan Kirkman, Armata Williams

Sarah Stocks, David Stocks, Ben Stocks, Jenn Stocks children

of *Susan Stocks* are entitled as heirs and distributees thereof.

Sworn and subscribed before me, this

12 day of *Jan*, 188*5*.

Ewles

Clerk of the Superior Court.

Mary Gwaltney
her mark

first part by their Attorney in fact, Charles C. Clark the said
 L. G. Smith & Kate J. Smith in token of the release of all right
 right of dower, do hereunto set their hands and seals the day
 and year first above written
 Signed, sealed, and delivered
 in presence of F. C. Roberts

L. G. Smith Seal
 by Charles C. Clark atty
 L. G. Smith Seal
 by Charles C. Clark
 James M. Smith Seal
 by Charles C. Clark atty
 Kate J. Smith Seal
 by Charles C. Clark atty

State of North Carolina } Probate Court
 Craven County } Northern N.C. Oct 26th 1877.

Then that the due and legal Execution of the foregoing deed for
 before me by the oath and Examination of F. C. Roberts a so
 ending Witness Roberts. Let said deed with this Certificate be
 registered. Witness my hand and Official Seal
 Recorded Oct 26th 1877 at 5 P.M. E. W. Carpenter
 Probate Judge

This Indenture, made this the sixteenth day of March in the
 year of Our Lord One thousand eight hundred and Seventy Seven
 between William Kirkman and his Wife of the County of Craven and
 State of North Carolina of the first part and Martha Ann Gwaltney
 of the County of Craven and State of North Carolina of the second part.
 Witnesseth, that the said party of the first part for and in Consideration
 of the sum of fifty dollars the receipt of which hereby acknowledged
 has given granted conveyed sold, and delivered to the said party
 the second part her heirs and assigns a Certain tract or tenement of
 land containing twenty eight acres more or less lying in the County
 of Craven, State of North Carolina being the Undivided Share or right
 of the said Wiley Kirkman which she inherited from her father
 John Gwaltney deceased; as one of his heirs at law in and to several
 tracts of land bounded on the North by lands of James Wetherington
 and on the South and West by lands of Samuel Dudley and John
 or Adams, and on the East by lands of William Bates. To have
 and to hold the same with the appurtenances thereto belonging to
 Martha Ann Gwaltney the said party of the second part her heirs
 and assigns forever. and the said party of the first part, for the
 Consideration aforesaid, do hereby Covenant and agree to warrant
 and defend the premises aforesaid to the said party of the second
 part, her Executors administrators and assigns against the Claim
 & Entry of all persons whatsoever; and she do further Covenant that

Craven Co. Deed Bk 78 p 380

STATE OF NORTH-CAROLINA.

JOHN DALY,

Entry-Officer of Claims for Lands in the County of CRAVEN.

To the SURVEYOR of the said County, Greeting:

YOU are hereby required, as soon as may be, to lay off, and survey for

John Gwaltney —
a tract or parcel of land, containing *One Hundred* —

acres lying in the county aforesaid, *On the N. Side of the*
river of On the N. Side of Swifts Creek, joining his own
land of the Bar Bush —

Observing the directions of the act of Assembly in such case made and provided for running out lands. Two just and fair plans of such survey, with a proper certificate annexed to each, you are to transmit with this warrant to the Secretary's office without delay.

GIVEN under my hand, at
day of *Nov.*

Nov. 1st
anno Domini 1789 —

John Daly Ent. Officer

276
13

52563
John Gwaltney
100 Acres

No 883
Date 1. Dec. 1798.

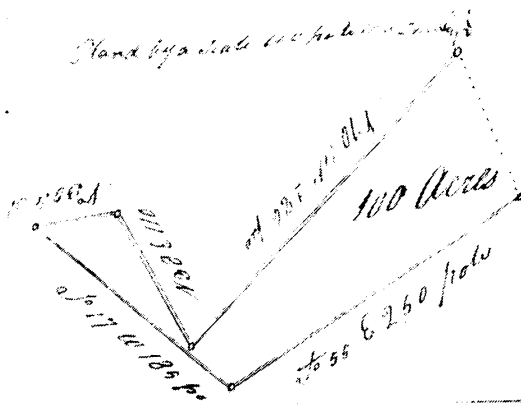
Graves

Execute by
Stephen Hays

Aug 12th 1794

* There appears to have been an Entry
in the Name of John Gwaltney returns for
one hundred and one and for land in the year
1789 but without mention of Graves (comb.)

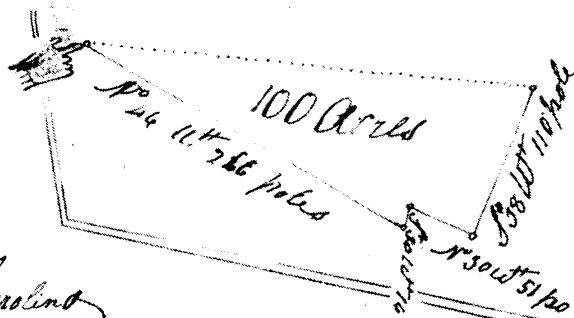
52563
 John Gwaltney
 100 Acres
 No 883
 Date 8 Dec 1798.
 Linaver
 Executed by
 Stephen Harris
 Aug 12th 1794



Surveyed for
 my tract of Land contain-
 ing One Hundred Acres
 lying in between Green's
 on the South side of Smith
 Creek Beginning at a stake

with his Range of his other two Surveys then with the general
 of his new Survey North seventy Degrees West two Hundred &
 Eighty pole to his upper corner then with his back line North
 thirty eight Degrees East one Hundred and ten pole to his
 other corner in Range line then with the same North
 thirty Degrees West sixty one pole to boundary line then
 with the same South sixteen Degrees West one Hundred
 and eighty five pole to a Pine on the side of the bay bush
 then South fifty five Degrees East two Hundred and fifty
 pole to a stake then a Direct line to the first station
 August 12th Day 1794

Stephen Harris D. Surveyor



State of North Carolina

Surveyed for John Gwaltney a tract of land contain-
ing one Hundred Acres lying in Craven County on the
North side of Musc river and West side of Swifts Creek

Beginning at a head of Oak standing on the North side of
the baybush and South side of a small branch the begg
of his old Land thence with the given line of his old Land
North 16 degrees West 266 pole to John Bountrees line
then with said line South 10 degrees West 16 pole to the corner
then North 30 degrees West 51 pole to a pine in Bountrees
other line then South 38 degrees West 110 pole to a stake
then to the first station Surveyed the 20th of November 1789

by

Stephen Harris Surveyor

To all to whome these presents shall come Greeting, Know ye that I, John Gualtney of the State of North Carolina & County of Craven, Planter, for and in consideration of the sum of one hundred & thirty pounds hard money by Robert Williams of the State aforesaid & County of Pitt, Physician, of the other part, the receipt whereof I the sd John Gualtney do hereby acknowledge myself fully satisfied contented and paid for every part and parcel thereof & do acquite & discharge the said Robert Williams his heirs & assigns forever and by these presents have granted bargained sold and conveyd and confirmed and by these presents do grant bargain sell alien & confirm unto the sd Robert Williams his heirs executors admrs and assigns forever all that certain place and messuage of land and plantation situate lying and being on the north side of Tar River beginning at a sasafrass in the corn field above Ms Bryans house over the edge of the river low grounds then running No 24 East 120 pole to a stake in Bryans other field, then No 79 Wt along an old contract line 149 pole to the old line of the patent, that leads to the river then south 27 west to the river, then down the meanders of the river untill it comes in a parellel line with the first line that bears No 24 East then No 24 East to the beginning containing one hundred & thirty acres more or less, which land was patented by William Mace, bearing date of 17th May 1742. To have and to hold the above bargained premises with all the appertenances rights and privileges to the same belonging together with all woods waters mines minerals hereditiments to the said land belonging or appertaining to hold to the said Robert Williams his heirs and assigns and further the said Gualtney doth certify that he hath a good right & title and lawfull authority to sell & convey the same in manner aforesaid and that he the said Robert Williams shall and may forever hereafter hold use occupy possess & enjoy the above granted land and premises without lett or molestation of any person or persons whatever and free and clear from all manner of incumbrances whatsoever and he the said John Gualtney for himself his heirs executors & administrators or assigns doth hereby warrant and defend the above bargained land & premises to the sd Robert Williams his heirs and assigns forever against the lawfull claim of any person or persons whatsoever in witness whereof he the said John Gualtney hath hereunto set his hand and afixed his seal this fourteenth day of February one thousand seven hundred & eighty seven.

Signed seald & acknowledged

in presence of witness

John Gualtney (SEAL)

Jesse Moyer &

April Court 1790

J. Jones

Orderd to be registered

Moses Humphrev

Nath. Harrison Esq. Secull of the Last Will and Testament of the said deceased was admitted to be recorded and
 are witness by *Wm. C. Cum.*

In the Name of God Amen. I Robert Fluke of the County of Lerry being weak in
 body but in perfect sense and of a disposing memory do make Constitute and Ordain this to be my
 Last Will and Testim. hereby absolutely disposing of all that which by me made hereafter I call my
 Soul to Almighty God. I Mostly trusting in his mercy through the Merits of Jesus Christ my Saviour for
 the pardon of all Sins and my body to the earth from whence it came to be buried according to the discretion of
 my Executors hereafter named and what Temporall Estate it hath pleased God to bestow upon me I dispose of
 in manner following

I Give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Fluke my Bed and furniture and two Cows and Calves
 and two Swine three perches of the dune and two plots of me Stone Sugg and two hundred Acres of Land lying
 upon the West Side of the River Swange and one Iron pot
 And all the rest of my Estate to be equally divided between the rest of my Children and I do hereby nominate
 and appoint my Son in Law William Gwethney to be my Executor of this my Last Will and Testament In
 Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this 15th day of August in 1722

Signed Sealed and acknowledged
 in presence of us
 Charles Binns
 Hugh Humphord

Robert Fluke. Sealed with a wafer

Not a Court held at Southwark for the
 County of Lerry April the 15th 1724

The above mentioned Will of Robert Fluke aforesaid was presented by William Brady and Katherine his wife
 next of kin to the said Fluke (the executor named in the said Will having refused his executorship) who made
 oath thereto and gave Bond with Security according to Law and being sworn by the Oaths of Charles Binns
 and Hugh Humphord Witnesses thereto the same was ordered to be recorded and is recorded by

Wm. C. Cum.

WIDOW'S APPLICATION FOR PENSION.

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA,

COUNTY OF Craven

On this 3^d day of July, A. D. 1903, personally appeared before me, John S. Morton N. C., C. S. C. in and for the State and County aforesaid, Selecta Bell, age 79 years, and a resident at North Harlowe post-office in said County and State, and who, being duly sworn, makes the following declaration in order to obtain the pension under the provisions of an act entitled "An Act to amend Chapter 332 of the Laws of 1901, for the relief of certain Confederate Soldiers, Sailors and Widows," ratified March 2, 1903; that she is the widow of the late Thomas Adams who enlisted in Co. B, 40 Reg. N. C. State Troops, on or about the 13 day of September, 1861, to serve in the armies of the late Confederate States. She further states that she was married to said Soldier or Sailor before the first day of April, 1865, and that she is now a widow, and has been for twelve months immediately preceding this Application for Pension, a *bona fide* resident of North Carolina; that she holds no office under the United States or under any State or County from which she is receiving the sum of three hundred dollars as fees or as salary annually; that she is not worth in her own right, or the right of her late husband, property at its assessed value for taxation to the amount of five hundred dollars (\$500), nor has she disposed of property of such value by gift or voluntary conveyance since the 11th of March, 1885.

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 3 day of July, 1903.
John S. Morton
 Notary Public S. C. } Selecta A. Bell
 Signature of Applicant.

CERTIFICATE OF WITNESSES.

Also personally appeared before me Jas. R. Bell, who resides at Harlowe, N. C. post-office, and J. R. Mason who resides at Harlowe, N. C. post-office, in said County and State, whom I know to be respectable and entitled to credit, and being by me duly sworn, say that They are acquainted with Selecta A. Bell, the widow of the late Thomas Adams, of Co. B, 40 Reg. North Carolina State Troops, and that they believe her to be the identical person she represents herself to be, and that the facts set forth in her affidavit are correct to the best of their knowledge and belief, and that they have no interest, direct or indirect, in this claim.

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 3^d day of July, 1903. } Jas. R. Bell

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA.

Crawford County.

To the Auditor of the State of North Carolina:

We certify that we have carefully examined the application of *Selecta Bell*
the widow of the late *Thomas Adams*, who enlisted in Company
B, *40* Regiment of North Carolina State Troops, for a pension under the provisions
of an act entitled, "An Act to amend Chapter 332 of the Laws of 1901, for the relief of certain Confederate Sol-
diers and Widows," ratified March 2, 1903, and the proofs filed in support thereof; that we are satisfied the said
Selecta Bell is a widow of the late
Thomas Adams, who enlisted in Company *B*,
40 Regiment of North Carolina State Troops, on or about the *13* day of *Sept*

1861. We certify the following allegations set forth in her application to be true, namely: That she is now a
widow; that she is, and has been for twelve months immediately preceding this Application for Pension, a *bona*
fide resident of North Carolina; that she holds no office under the United States, or under any State or County,
from which she is receiving the sum of three hundred dollars as fees or as a salary annually; that she is not worth
in her own right, or the right of her late husband, property at its assessed value for taxation to the amount of
five hundred dollars (\$500), nor has she disposed of property of such value by gift or voluntary conveyance since
the 11th day of March, 1885, and therefore her application is correct and just under the act.

W. H. Watson
Clerk Superior Court.

(IMPRESS COUNTY SEAL HERE).

Approved:

S. R. Smith
E. S. Wood
W. R. Barrington
County Pension Board.

W. G.
W. R. Barrington
for Pension.
1903.
Bell
Adams
40 Regiment

the widow of the late Thomas Adams, who enlisted in Company B 40 Regiment of North Carolina State Troops, for a pension under the provisions of an act entitled "An Act to amend Chapter 332 of the Laws of 1901, for the relief of certain Confederate Soldiers and Widows," ratified March 2, 1903, and the proofs filed in support thereof; that we are satisfied the said Selecta Bell is a widow of the late Thomas Adams, who enlisted in Company B 40 Regiment of North Carolina State Troops, on or about the 13 day of Sept 1861. We certify the following allegations set forth in her application to be true, namely: That she is now a widow; that she is, and has been for twelve months immediately preceding this Application for Pension, a bona fide resident of North Carolina; that she holds no office under the United States, or under any State or County, from which she is receiving the sum of three hundred dollars as fees or as a salary annually; that she is not worth in her own right, or the right of her late husband, property at its assessed value for taxation to the amount of five hundred dollars (\$500), nor has she disposed of property of such value by gift or voluntary conveyance since the 11th day of March, 1885, and therefore her application is correct and just under the act.

W. H. Watson
Clerk Superior Court.

(IMPRESS COUNTY SEAL HERE).

Approved:

S. R. Stone
L. S. Wood
H. R. Barrington
County Pension Board.

Crawford Co
-Widow's-

Widow's Application for Pension.

ACT OF MARCH 20, 1903.

Selecta Bell
MRS. Widow of Thomas Adams
Company B 40 Regiment
North Carolina State Troops.

APPROVED BY BOARD OF PENSIONS.

Crawford
Filed by Board of Pensions of
County, N. C., day of
190

W. Harlowe, D.C.
June 29, 1903

This is to certify that -
Mrs. Selma H. Bell
is sick, and unable
to attend the meeting
of the Board of Pensions
in person.
L. C. H. Mason

24a.1

G | **1** | **Va.**
(Allen's.) **Militia.**

Thomas Gwaltney
Sgt. { Capt. Thomas Cockes' Company of
Infantry, 1 Reg't Virginia Militia.
(War of 1812.)

Appears on
Company Muster Roll

for *Sept 25*, 181*4*.

Roll dated *Sept 25*, 181*4*.

Date of appointment or enlistment, *Sept 27*, 181*4*.

To what time engaged or enlisted, *Oct 20*, 181*4*.

Present or absent, *Present*

No. miles to Surry Court House, place of rendezvous, *60*

Remarks and alterations since last muster:

(669).

Walt Copyist.

✓ 415
Gwaltney Thomas

**1 Regiment (Allen's)
Virginia Militia.
(War of 1812.)**

Sergeant Sergeant
CARD NUMBERS.

1	38576071	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of personal papers herein *0*

✓
Book Mark:

✓
See also

Surveyor notes in file # 762 (for Thomas Gwaltney, Jr.)

William Gwaltney
Application for

Justice of the Peace

1788
Sep. 28

STATE of NORTH-CAROLINA.

No. 350

To all to whom these Presents shall
come, Greeting.

K NOW YE, That We, for and in Consideration of the Sum of
Fifty Shillings for every Hundred Acres hereby granted, paid
into our Treasury by Thomas Gwaltney
have Given and Granted, and by these
Presents do Give and Grant unto the said Thomas Gwaltney
a Tract of Land, containing
Fifty Six Acres, lying and being in our County of Pitt on the North Side
of Tar River in the Low Grounds Beginning at a
Sicamore on the River Bank Below Gwaltney's
hole thence with his line North Ninety pole to a Warner
Oak his other Corner thence with his other line South
Sixty four degrees East Two hundred and Eleven pole to
the River, Thence up the various courses of the River
To The Beginning

as by the Plat hereunto annexed doth appear; together with all Woods,
Waters, Mines, Minerals, Hereditaments, and Appurtenances, to the
said Land belonging or appertaining: To hold to the said William
Gwaltney his Heirs
and Assigns, for ever. Yielding and paying to us such Sums of Money
yearly, or otherwise, as our General Assembly from Time to Time may
direct. PROVIDED ALWAYS, That the said William Gwaltney
shall cause this Grant to be
registered in the Register's Office of our said County of Pitt
within Twelve Months from the Date hereof, otherwise
the same shall be void and of no Effect.

IN TESTIMONY whereof, we have caused our Great Seal to be
hereunto affixed. WITNESS RICHARD CHASEWELL, Es-
quire, our Governor, Captain-General, and Commander in Chief, at
Kinston, the Twenty first Day of October
in the Seventh Year of our Independence, and in the
Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty two

By his Duty Command Wm. Martin
E. Glasgow Secy

registered Feb. 15. 1785

Record, in the Sec. of
Bayard pro

State of North Carolina

Juni Craven County Court 1703.

The within last Will and Testament of Thomas Gwaltney Deceased was produced in Court and Proved by the Oath of Isaac Gardner one of the subscribing Witnesses thereto who swore that he was Present and did see the Testator sign seal Publish and Declare the same to be his last Will and Testament, that at the time thereof he the Testator was of sound disposing Mind and Memory

William Gwaltney Executor therein named appeared in Court and took the Oath of an Executor agreeable to Law

Ordered that Letters issue accordingly

Attest *Chris. & Healy* C.C.

Thomas Gwaltney
Will
Proved June Craven
Court 1703.
Letters issue -

In the Name of God Amen, I Thomas Gwaltney of Craven
County in the State of North Carolina being of perfect mind and
memory do make this my last Will and Testament as follows.

First I give and bequeath to my beloved Wife Hannah
Gwaltney one feather bed and furniture one horse biddle
and saddle also one Iron pot and frying pan

I also give and bequeath to my son John Gwaltney and his
Heirs for ever my Plantation and land belonging to it
on Tar River I also give and bequeath to my son John
Gwaltney and his Heirs for ever all that part of the land
I now live on that lies on the West side of the little po-
-cason I also give and bequeath to my son Benjamin
Gwaltney and his Heirs for ever my plantation that I now
live on and all the land belonging to it that lies on the east
side of the little pocason I also give and bequeath to my son
John Gwaltney one feather bed and furniture I also give and
bequeath to my son Benjamin Gwaltney one feather bed
and furniture I also give and bequeath to my son William
Gwaltney one Cow I also give and bequeath to my son Thomas
Gwaltney one Cow my Will and desire is, that my Wife Hannah
Gwaltney shall have her living on the plantation I now live
on during her life time my Will and desire is, that all the
Rest of my Estate shall be equally divided between my
Wife and her four children Sarah, Rhoda, John, and Benjamin
Gwaltney I also appoint my son William Gwaltney to be
Executor of this my last Will and Testament and I acknow-
-ledge this only to be my last Will and Testament In Witness
whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and Seal this

23^d day of November 1782

his

Sign'd Seal'd and Delivered
in the presence of

Thomas Gwaltney

Seal

mark

Isaac Gardner

Daniel + Brown

110

This Indenture made the twenty second day of May in the year
of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and thirty seven between
Samuel Smith Thomas Gualtney and Mary his wife and Elizabeth
Parson of the County of Isle Wight of the one part and Solomon Thors
of the same County of the other part Witnesseth that the said Sam-
uel Smith Thomas Gualtney and Mary his wife and Elizabeth
Parson for and in consideration of the sum of five shillings Curr-
money to them in hand paid by the said Solomon Thors the Receipt
whereof they do hereby acknowledge hath bargained sold and to farm
letten unto the said Solomon Thors his heirs Executors &c: one certain
Tract or parcel of Land containing by Estimation Two hundred &
fifty Acres lying and being in the Upper parrish of Isle Wight
bounded as follows (viz) Beginning at the mouth of a small branch
issuing into the Mill creek a little below where Stokes Mill
formerly stood thence up the said Swamp to the mouth of a branch
known by the name of Porters branch thence up that branch to a
Cart path and so straight to the first named branch To have and
to hold the said Land with its Appurtenances unto the said Solomon

Isle of Wight, Va DB 5 p 110

[illegible]

Jane & family
Mrs. Smith
87 N. 7th St.

THIS INDENTURE made the Sixth day of September Anno Domini One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy nine BETWEEN Isaac Gardner of Craven County in the State of North Carolina, planter of the one part and Thomas Gwaltney of the same County and State, planter on the other part.

WITNESSETH, That the said Isaac Gardner for and in consideration of the sum of Fifteen Pounds to him in hand paid or secured to be paid wherewith he is fully satisfied, contented and paid hath given, granted, bargained and sold and doth by these presents give, grant, bargain, sell unto the said Thomas Gwaltney his heirs and assigns forever part of a tract of land lying and being in Craven County aforesaid containing Thirty acres on South side of Swift's Creek beginning at a Red Oak the said Gardners corner tree and running North 74 West 180 poles to a maple, then North 21 East 30 poles to a stake, then South 74 East 180 poles to a Poplaw Gum, then South 21 West 30 poles to the first beginning containing and now laid out for Thirty acres of land more or less together with all houses, orchards, fences, woods, trees as also all other profits, privileges and appurtenances whatsoever unto the said parcel of land or any part thereof belonging or appertaining.

TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said parcel of land with all the privileges thereunto belonging unto the said Thomas Gwaltney his heirs and assigns forever and the said Isaac Gardner for himself his heirs, executors and administrators doth covenant that the said lands and every part thereof is now free from all manner and former gifts, grants, jointures, doweries, fines and rents whatsoever, the rents, and services which shall from henceforth become due on the said land only excepted and the said Isaac Gardner himself his heirs, executors shall and will from time to time and at all times forever defend the said Thomas Gwaltney his heirs and assigns in the peaceable possession of the premises and every part thereof against the lawful claim of any person or persons from by or under him the said Isaac Gardner or any of his procurement.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF the party above named hath to this present indenture set his hand and seal the day and year first above written.

Isaac Gardner.....(Seal)

Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of
her
Frances Rountree, Sarah x Gwaltney.
mark

6 Sept 1779

.....

TO ALL TO WHOM THESE PRESENTS SHALL COME GREETING-----


KNOW YE that I Alexander Skeen in the County of Craven and State of North Carolina, planter for and in consideration of the sum of One Hundred Roundis Current Money to me in hand paid before the enveiling hereof well and truly paid by William Rodgers of the County of and State aforesaid the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge myself to be therewith fully satisfied, contented and paid have by these presents given, granted, bargained, sold, aliened, enfeoffed, conveyed and confirmed, assigned and set over unto the said William Rodgers his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns forever a certain plantation or tract or parcel of land situate lying and being in Craven County and in the State aforesaid and containing One Hundred and Ninety Four acres of land be the same

North Carolina, Pitt County

This Indenture made this 30th day of November in the year of Our Lord 1778 between Thos & Gualtney of Craven County & state of No Carolina and Druery Spain of the County of Pitt, planter, for the consideration of forty pounds proc money received to my full satisfaction of Thomas Gualtney do give grant bargain sell & confirm unto the said Druery Spain his heirs & assigns forever one hundred and twenty acres of land lying in Thomas Ivey's pasture in Pitt County beginning at a pine on Marks Swamp then Est 160 pole to a pine then S to a pine the lower corner then Wst 60 pole to a gum in aforesd swamp then up said swamp to the beginning it being part of a greater tract of land granted to the said Thomas Gualtney by deed bearing date the 28th day of March in the year of our Lord 1760 and the lower end and also all proffits advantages hereditaments and appurtenances whatsoever to the sd messuage land and premises above mentioned belonging or in any wise appurtenant & also the reversion & remainder rents & services of the said premises and all my estate right title interest claim & demand whatsoever in & to the sd messuage & premises & every part thereof To have and to hold the above granted bargain messuage land & premises with the appurtenances thereof unto him the sd Drury Spain his heirs and assigns forever to his & their own proper use & behoof and also I the sd Thomas Gualtney do for myself my heirs excrs admrs covenant with the sd Drury Spain his heirs and assigns that until the ensealing of these presents I am well seized of the sd messuage & premises as a good indefeazible estate in fee simple & that the same is free of all incumbrances whatsoever had made done or suffered to be done or suffered by me the sd Thomas Gualtney my heirs Excres Admrs or any other person claiming or to claim by from or under me them or any or either of them and furthermore I the sd Thomas Gualtney myself & my heirs forever do warrant & defend the above granted & bargained messuage land & premises to him the

in Pitt County beginning at a pine on Marks Swamp then Est 160 pole to a pine then S to a pine the lower corner then Wst 60 pole to a gum in aforesd swamp then up said swamp to the beginning it being part of a greater tract of land granted to the said Thomas Gualtney by deed bearing date the 28th day of March in the year of our Lord 1760 and the lower end and also all proffits advantages herriditaments and appurtainences whatsoever to the sd messuage land and premises above mentioned belonging or in any wise appurtenanting & also the reversion & remainder rents & services of the said premises and all my estate right title interest claim & demand whatsoever in & to the sd messuage & premises & every part thereof To have and to hold the above granted bargain messuage land & premises with the appurtenances thereof unto him the sd Drury Spain his heirs and assigns forever to his & their own proper use & behoof and also I the sd Thomas Gualtney do for myself my heirs excrs admrs covenant with the sd Drury Spain his heirs and assigns that until the ensealing of these presents I am well seized of the sd messuage & premises as a good indefeazible estate in fee simple & that the same is free of all incumbrances whatsoever had made done or suffered to be done or suffered by me the sd Thomas Gualtney my heirs Excrcs Admrs or any other person claiming or to claim by from or under me them or any or either of them and furthermore I the sd Thomas Gualtney myself & my heirs forever do warrant & defend the above granted & bargained messuage land & premises to him the sd Drury Spain his heirs and assigns forever against all claim and demand whatsoever. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & fixed my seal the day & year above written.

Signed Sealed & deliverd in
presence of
Moses Chance
William Gualtney

his
Thomas  Gualtney (SEAL)
mark

Order for Registration

NORTH CAROLINA } THIS INDENTURE made this 23rd. day of August One Thousand Seven Hundred
 CRAVEN COUNTY } AND Seventy Six BETWEEN Elisha Stafford of the County of Craven and Front
 Province aforesaid Planter on the one part and Thomas Gwaltney, Planter of the other part.

WITNESSETH, That the said Elisha Stafford for and in consideration of the sum of Forty
 Five Pounds Proclamation Money to him in hand paid by the said Thomas Gwaltney he doth
 by these presents give, grant, bargain, sell unto the said Thomas Gwaltney his heirs and as-
 signs forever a tract or parcel of land containing One Hundred and Fifty acres lying on the
 Westside of Swift's Creek in the County aforesaid beginning at a Red Oak and runs South
 55 East 155 poles to the first station together with all houses, orchards, fences, woods, and
 under woods, cleared ground and also all profits, privileges and appurtenances whatsoever unto
 the said parcel of land or any part belonging or appertaining.

TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said parcel of land with all the privileges thereunto belong-
 ing unto the said Thomas Gwaltney his heirs and assigns forever and the said Elisha Stafford
 for himself his heirs, executors, administrators doth covenant that the said land and every
 part thereof now is free from all manner and former gifts, grants, jointures, dowers, fines
 rents, ~~advancements~~ of rents whatsoever the quitrents from the date of these presents only
 excepted and that the said Elisha Stafford himself his heirs and executors shall and will
 from time to time and at all times forever defend the said Thomas Gwaltney his heirs and
 assigns in the peaceable possession of the premises and every part thereof against the
 lawful claim of any person or persons from or under him the said Elisha Stafford or
 any of his procurement or any other person whatsoever.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF the party of above named hath to this present indenture set his
 hand and fixed his seal the day and year first above written.
 Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of his
 William Gwaltney, Richard Hunley. Elisah x Stafford.....(Seal)
 mark

March Craven County Court 1780.

Then was the foregoing Deed proved in open Court by the oath of William Gwaltney
 one of the subscribing witness thereto agreeable to law and ordered to be registered.

Test.

Christ. Neale C.C.

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA }
 CRAVEN COUNTY } TO ALL TO WHOM THESE PRESENTS SHALL COME

I, John Ramsey of the County and Province aforesaid send Greeting Know Ye that I the
 said John Ramsey for and in consideration of the sum of One Hundred and Ten Pounds Current
 Money of the Province aforesaid to me in hand paid by James Hancock, Junr. of the same
 place, Planter the receipt whereof I the said John Ramsey do by these presents acknowledge
 myself herewith fully satisfied, contented and paid have given, granted, bargained, sold, aliened
 and confirmed, assigned and set-over and by these presents do fully, freely and clearly and
 absolutely give, grant, bargain, sell, alienate and confirm unto him the said James Hancock
 Junr. his heirs and assigns forever a certain tract or parcel of land lying and being on
 the South side of Neuse River and on the East side of Slocomb Creek beginning at a lighth
 wood stake on the Creek running up the same South 12 West 72 pole then South 15 East 80
 pole then South 25 East 80 poles to the mouth of a gut, then up the gut North 38 East 240

Craven Co Deed Bk 24 p 79 1776

Beaufort Co
Tax List 1755
T.C. Box I

F		whites	blacks	total
brought over		262	253	515
Griffin Floyd 2 sons 4 negr.	2 - 4 - 6			
Abra Giddins 10 m 12 s 2 negr	2 - 4			
Andrew Gifford	1 - 1			
* Tho. Gwatney & 2 sons	3 - 3			
Ja. Glisson. Jos. Glisson. negr.	2 - 1 - 3			
Isaac Giddins son & 3 negr	2 - 3 - 5			
Ja. Goodwell	1 - 1			
Dennis Glisson & sons Isaac and Jacob Glisson	3 - 3			
Abra Glisson	1 - 1			
Rich. Grist Aaron Daniel 3 negr	2 - 3 - 5			
Nathan Godly 1 negr	1 - 1 - 2			
Frat Gilbert	1 - 1			
Mr. Garret Robt Phillips	1 - 1			
Tho. Goldborough	1 - 1			
Ja. Garret	1 - 1			
Tho. Garret	1 - 1			
Ja. Garret junr	1 - 1			
Ja. Grist	1 - 3 - 4			
		288	210	560

H		whites	blacks	total
brought over		288	210	560
Paul Harrington Sol. Sutton	2 - 2			
Wm. Harris Maj. Harris. W.	3 - 3			
James junr	1 - 1			
Tho. Hardee	1 - 1			
Andrew Hardee	1 - 1			
Robt Hardee In. Hardee 2 negr.	2 - 2 - 4			
David Halloway junr	1 - 1			
Ja. Hamerton	1 - 1			
Isaac Hardee	1 - 1			
George Harris	1 - 1			
Samuel Hite	1 - 1			
Richard Harris	1 - 1			
Tho. Holley Frar Holley	2 - 2			
Lewis Hudson	1 - 1 - 2			
Edw. Harris	1 - 1			
George Hattaway	1 - 1			
Ja. Hodge sen. In. M. glahon Han	3 - 2 - 5			
By Hodge 2 negr	2 - 2			
Robt Hedges In. Hamody	2 - 2			
Ja. Haddock	1 - 1			
Ja. Hodge	1 - 1 - 2			
Masson Horn her son 12 m	1 - 1			
Fred. Hargis son & her Thomas	3 - 3			
Tho. Harper	1 - 1			
Ja. Hutchinson J. Williams	2 - 1 - 3			
1 negr		322	277	609

4. Let for the 20th of them
 owned for Thomas Gwaltney
 Key Sea Acres of Land Situated in
 Carolina and in Pitt County and on the North
 side of Tar River in the Low Grounds
 beginning at a corner on the River Bank
 near Gwaltney's Sink hole thence with
 the North Run by pole to a corner stake
 then corner thence with his line South
 by True Degrees East Two Hundred and
 one pole to the River thence up the Course
 of the River to the Beginning of the
 tract of Two Hundred pole to a corner

Thom Brady
 Christian Jones
 1866
 J. P. Proctor
 1866

STATE of NORTH-CAROLINA.

N^o 762

WILLIAM ROBSON,

Entry Officer of Claims for Lands in the
County of Pitt.

To the SURVIVOR of the said County, Greeting.

YOU are hereby required, as soon as may be, to lay
off and survey for Thomas Gwaltney Jun^r
a Tract or Parcel of Land, containing twenty

Acres, lying in the
County aforesaid. On the North side of Tar

River beginning at his own lower corner

running with his own line a distance

equal to Mirajah Lancaster's line thence

to the River thence down the River to
the first station.

Observing the Directions of the Act of Assembly in such
Case made and provided for running out Lands. Two just
and fair Plans of such Survey, with a proper Certificate
annexed to each, you are to transmit, with this Warrant, to
the Secretary's Office without Delay.

GIVEN under my Hand at Liberty Hall
the 15th Day of August Anno
Dom. 1788.

William Robson

An Inventory and Appraisement of the Estate of Thomas Gwaltney Deceased Valued by the Subscribers May 7 th 1728.			
Cows and calf, 2 barren Cows.....	£ 6. 4. 1	2 Iron Pots and hooks, 1 Old Skillet	13. 6
Yearlings, 2 two Year Olds.....	2. 11. 6	1 Old Ladder	
Cows and lambs, 5 Sheep.....	1. 3. 1	1 Course haccle & flax, 3 basketts	10. 6
Mares, 3 Hols.....	3. 6. 1	4 Pounds Pick cotton	4. 4. 1
Wares of Coopers Tools.....	1. 10. 9	1 box and furniture	1. 10. 3
Wares of Carpenters &c.....	1. 7. 9	1 D ^o Old	3. 8. 0
Shoemakers &c.....	1. 6. 3	7 Pounds wool, 1 sorry bed tick	1. 6. 1
Thin hides.....	1. 7. 1	3 Yards Virg. Cloth, 1 Sach bag, 1 Old fl ^o	1. 8. 6
Thin skin Leather.....	1. 6. 6	3 P ^o Stockings, 1 1/2 y ^o of Virg. Cloth	1. 5. 6
Thin frames, 1 Old saddle.....	1. 3. 6	2 Tables, 1 spinning wheale, 2 P ^o Cards	1. 11. 0
Wheels, 2 Old Casks.....	1. 5. 1	6 halther Chairs, 1 Couch	1. 2. 6
Wain wheale, some Old Trays.....	1. 11. 1	1 P ^o Taylors Shavers off Sheep & 1 sand tick	1. 2. 9
Old box, 1 Stone butter pot, (Jug).....	1. 5. 1	2 P ^o Longs, 1 Shoule	1. 6. 1
Wanns, a set of Troopers Arms.....	5. 19. 1	1 Sickle, 1 Old pan, 1 Pot Rack	1. 3. 6
Small Stillards, 17 Pounds Old Pewter	2. 18. 3	258 Pounds cotton in y ^o Seades	2. 3. 1
Wundersnew D ^o 2 1/2 doz. Spoons		1 Old hogst, 3 Old hoes	1. 4. 6
Small Looking Glafs, 1 of Tankard	1. 6. 6	1 Part and harness	1. 13. 9
Wares of Gloaths, 1 Spice Mortar & Pestle	2. 13. 6	1 Capons Hammer, 1 Large Auger	1. 4. 11
W ^o Sholoon, 8 Pewter plates	1. 18. 6	Leather for 2 P ^o Shoues	1. 4. 1
Working Iron, 12 glass bottles	1. 6. 1		
W ^o Sh ^o 3 boxes	1. 12. 6		
		Thomas Goltne Adm ^r	48. 16. 8

guns, a set of troopers (crims).....	5 ¹ 19 ⁰	1 Sickle, 1 Old pan, 1 Pot black.....	4 ¹ 3 ⁶
Small Millar's, 17 Pounds Old Pewter.....	2 ¹ 18 ¹ 3	258 Pounds Cotton in y ^e Seade.....	2 ⁰ 3 ¹
Sounder new D ^r 2 ^d doz. Spoons.....		1 Old hogst ^r 3 Old hoes.....	1 ¹ 4 ¹ 6
Small looking glass, 1 of Tackard.....	1 ¹ 6 ¹ 6	A pair and harnis.....	1 ¹ 13 ¹ 9
Barrel of Cloaths, 1 Spice Mortar & Pest.....	2 ¹ 13 ¹ 6	Chopn ^r 1 Marcor, 1 Large Auger.....	1 ¹ 4 ¹ 11
1 y ^e sholoon, 8 Pewter plates.....	1 ¹ 18 ¹ 6	Leather for 2 p ^r Shooes.....	1 ¹ 4 ¹
Something Iron, 12 glass bottles.....	1 ¹ 6 ¹		
Thiss, 3 boxes.....	1 ¹ 12 ¹ 6		
		Thomas Gwaine Adm ^r	48 ¹ 16 ¹ 8

According to an Order of Surry County Court we have Value of the above Estate to the Sum
forementioned the day and Year before Written.

Sam Taylor
Charles Quinn
William Stark

At a Court held at Southwark for the
County of Surry May y^e 15th 1728.

The within mentioned Int^r & App^r of the Estate of Thomas Gwaine Deceased thus presented by
Thomas Gwaine Administr^r of the Goods & Chattells of the said Deceased were Ordered to be Rec^d
and are Recorded by.

Wm. C. Cur^r

Surry Co. Va.

Wills & Deeds 1715-30

p. 806

The Estate of Tho: Gwaltney Deceased. D^y Contrary

Top ^t Wm Little for a Coffin	£ 4 6 8	By Inventory	48 16 9
Top ^t Mr Wm Little	1 12 11	By Charles Cary	2 5 1
Top ^t Wm Little	1 10 0	By William Pittman	5 1
Top ^t Wm Little funds	2 2 6		51 6 9
Top ^t Allen Warren funds	10 1		
Top ^t John Gwaltney	2 2 5	Errors Excepted	
Top ^t John & Allen 150 of John at	15 1		
Top ^t Mr Secretary 90 of John at	4 1		
Top ^t the Appraisers 90 of John at	4 9 1		
To Commission on 51 6 9 at 5 p c	2 11 4		
To Ballance due to J Gwaltney	40 17 7		
Top ^t Edward Brown	3 1		
Top ^t Robt Lancaster	2 2 6		
	51 6 9		

James Tho: Gwaltney Admin^r

Now the Auditors appointed by the Worshipfull Court of Surry County to audit the Within Acc^t and doe find it full & all

To p ^r John Allen 150 of To ^r at.....		15	→
To p ^r M ^r Secretary 40 of To ^r at.....		4	→
To p ^r the Appraisers 90 of To ^r at.....		9	→
To p ^r Commission on 51 6 9 at 5 p ^r C.....		2 11 14	→
To p ^r Ballance (duo to y ^e State).....		40 17 17	→
To p ^r Elanor ^e Brown.....		3	→
To p ^r M ^r Lancaster.....		2 6	→
		51 6 9	→

Who the Aud^r appointed by the Worshipful Court of Surry County to audit the Within Acc^t and do
find it fully paid.

At a Court held for Surry County
November the 19th 1729.

Will. Cocher
Chas. Pinnas

The within mentioned contents were Ordered to be recorded and are recorded by

Chas. M^r C^r

This Indenture Made the 15th day of December In the second year of the reign of Our sover-
aign Lord George the second and in the year of Our Lord God One thousand Seven hundred & Twenty

	to a Red Oak thence S 77° E. 160 paces to a white oak on the River Bank on or near for Fortmans line thence with the River with meanders to the beginning Dated 25 Nov 1771 for Martin	thence a corner
465	Nathaniel Clark 200 Acres on the N. side of Merchants Creek Beging at a Red oak thence S 45° E 80 paces to a Red oak thence S 85° W 180 paces to a Red Oak thence N 45° W 180 paces to a Stake thence N 50° E 150 paces to the Beginning Dated 25 Nov 1771 for Martin	San W. side corner to the P 40 - P 36 - line on line pole to
466	* William Gaultney 200 acres Given on the N. side of the River on the two corners opposite Fort Rivers view Plantation Begin at a water oak on the River Bank at the mouth of Sandy Run N 10° E 179 paces to a water oak in W ^m Barbours & Jos Bryans line then S 75° E 179 paces to a water oak then S 20° W 179 paces to a Cypress on the River Bank then N 10° W with the River Meanders 179 paces to the first station Dated 25 Nov 1771 for Martin	14 line on line pole to
467	Nanciah Fitzpatrick 160 acres Dobbs on the S. side of Great Contentree & on the W. side of the Little Creek Begin at a small Birch & sweet gum in the bage of his mill Bepd by W Fitzpatrick's corner line & run to 34 1/2 paces to a Stake by Fitzpatrick's	472 1495 to a N. side M. R.

Pitt Co.

North Carolina

This Indenture made this thirty first day of May in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and sixty three between William Gwaltney of Pitt County, plantor, on the one part and Benjamin Evans of the County aforesaid of the other part, Witnesseth that the said William Gwaltney for and in consideration of the sum of seven pounds procklamation money to him in hand well and truly paid by the said Benjamin Evans the receipt whereof he doth hereby acknowledge himself fully satisfied hath given granted bargained sold aliend released and confirmd and by these presents do give grant bargain sell allien release and confirm unto the said Benjamin Evans and to his heirs and assigns for ever a certain tract or parcell of land lying and being on the North side of Tar River in Pitt County beginning at a Red Oak on Coneto Creek thence So 80 Et 320 pole to a gum thence to the first station for two hundred and thirteen acres be the same more or less it being part of a greater tract of land granted to William Stevens by patent bearing date the fourth day of November seventeen hundred and thirty five, with all buildings cleard grounds woods and underwoods standing and growing upon the premises and all ways easements profits commodities and appertinances whatsoever thereunto belonging or in any wise appertaining and the reversion and reversions remainder and remainders thereof in all and singular the premises with all and every their incidents and evidence writings measurements of or concerning the said land and premises to have and to hold the said tract or parcell of land with all and singular the premises herein before mentioned meant or intened to be hereby granted with all and every their appertinances unto the said Benjamin Evans his heirs the said tract or parcel of land & all and singular the premises herein before mentioned with all the appertinances unto the said Benjamin Evans his heirs & assigns to his and their own proper use in Witness whereof I the said William Gwaltney have hereunto set my hand and fixet my seal the day and year above written.

Signed Sealed and Delivered

in the presence of us

William Gwaltney (SEAL)

James Thain

Robert Gremmer

May Court 1763

Ordered to be rigistied

#

To the Honorable the President of the Senate
 and the Honorable the House of Representatives
 of the United States of America
 In Reply to a Resolution of the Senate
 Passed the 10th of March 1866
 Relating to the
 Affairs of the
 Territory of New Mexico
 I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your
 communication of the 10th inst. and to inform you
 that the same has been forwarded to the
 proper authorities for their consideration.
 Very respectfully,
 Your obedient servant,
 J. M. Smith, Secretary of the Territory.

Know all men by these presents I Thomas Gwaltney of the Province of No. Carolina & County of Craven, Planter, send Greeting: Know ye that I, the said Thomas Gwaltney for & in consideration of the sum of forty pounds proc money to me in hand paid at or before the ensealing & delivery of these presents by Parker Lacey of the Province aforesaid & county of Pitt the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge my self to be fully satisfied & paid, have given granted bargaind sold & set over conveyd & confirmd & by these presents do fully freely & absolutely give grant bargain sell & set over & confirm unto the said Parker Lacey his heirs & assigns forever, a tract or parcel of land being situated in the County of Pitt lying on the No side of Tarr River & on & in the Marks Swamp, beginning at a pine on the So side of Marks Swamp, thence No 1d Et 160 pole to a white oak, then _____ 200 pole to a red oak, then So 10 Wt 160 pole to a red oak No 80 wt 200 pole to the first station, it being part of survey from the Lord properties to sd Gwaltney, to have & to hold the abovesaid 200 acres of land with all the woods & under woods timbers & trees & all other priviledges hereunto belonging or appertaining to him the sd Parker Lacey his heirs & assigns forever & I the said Thomas Gwaltney do for my self my heirs Excrs Admrs do covenant & agree to & with the sd Parker Lacey his heirs & assigns that I will from time to time when required make good the title of the aforesd land that I will warrant maintain & defend the bargaind premises unto him the said Lacey.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & seal this
22d day of February 1777.

Signd Seld & deliv'd his
 Thos T Gwaltney (SEAL)
 mark
in presence of us
Willm Robson
James Robson

Octbr Court 1777
Order for Registration

Pitt Co.

This Indenture made this the thirty first day of August in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fifty three between Horatio Gwaltney of the first part and Rachel Gwaltney and Priscilla Gwaltney of the second part all of the County of Craven and State of North Carolina, Witnesseth that the said Horatio Gwaltney for and in consideration of the natural love and affection which he bear to his daughters Rachel Gwaltney and Priscilla Gwaltney his two daughters hath and granted and by these presents doth give and grant unto the said Rachel Gwaltney and Priscilla Gwaltney his daughters a certain tract or parcel of land lying and being in County of Pitt and Craven and State aforesaid bounded as follows adjoining the lands of Asa Gardner on the North Henry Pelt on the East Riley Causey on South on the West by Dudleys lands and Moors containing three hundred acres more or less and the appurtenances thereunto belonging or in anywise appurtenant. And I do hereby covenant to and with the said Rachel Gwaltney and Priscilla Gwaltney that I have before the execution of this deed full right absolute and lawful authority to give said land and premises and agree hereby to warrant and forever defend the right and title of the same the said Rachel Gwaltney and Priscilla Gwaltney their heirs and assigns forever. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year first above written.

Sign'd Seal'd and deliver'd in

the presence of

Horatio Gwaltney (SEAL)

William Pate

Daniel Gwaltney

State of North Carolina

Craven County

September 12th A.D. 1853, then was the

execution of the foregoing deed proved before me in due form of law

by the oath of William Pate one of the subscribing witnesses thereto.

Let said deed be registered.

J. G. Stanly

Clerk of Craven County Court

State of North Carolina

County of Craven

I, Geo. B. Waters, Register of Deeds in and for said State and County, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of a deed from Horatio Gwaltney to Rachel Gwaltney and Priscilla Gwaltney recorded in Book No 61 Page 286, records of Craven County.

Pitt Co.

This Indenture made and executed this the eighteenth day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fifty four by and between Argent Gwaltney of the County of Craven and State of North Carolina of the one part and Calvin Kirkman of the State and County of the other part, Witnesseth: That the said Argent Gwaltney for and in consideration of one hundred dollars to her in hand paid by the said Calvin Kirkman at and before the delivery of these presents the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged have granted bargained and sold and by these presents do grant bargain and sell unto the Calvin Kirkman his heirs and assigns forever a certain tract or tenement of land containing fifty acres more or less, lying in the County of Craven and Pitt in the state aforesaid being the undivided right and share of the said Argent Gwaltney which she inherited from her father Horatio Gwaltney deceased as one of his heirs at law in and to five certain tracts of land one of which was granted by deed from Isaac Gwardner to Thomas Gwaltney, one patent granted to John Kirkman, one to Thomas Moore, one to Moses Chance and one to Benjamin Gwaltney lying in the said counties of Craven and Pitt bounded on the north by lands of Asa Gardner on the east by lands of Henry Pitt on the south by lands of Riley Causey and Archibald Dudley and on the west by lands of Franklin Moore.

To have and to hold the undivided share and right of the said Argent in and to the sd lands herein before mentioned and the appurtenances to the said Calvin Kirkman his heirs & assigns forever, And the said Argent Gwaltney herself and her heirs to and with the said Calvin Kirkman his heirs and assigns do hereby covenant that she is well seized of a good and indefisable estate in fee simple in the premises hereby granted and have good right and sufficient legal authority to grant bargain and sell the same as aforesaid that said premises are fee and clear of all incumbrances whatsoever and she the sd Argent Gwaltney have and will by these presents forever warrant secure and forever defend said premises and the appurtenances hereby granted unto the said Calvin Kirkman his heirs and assigns against the lawful claims of all persons whatever.

In testimony whereof the said Argent Gwaltney have hereunto set her hand and seal the day and year first above written.

Signed Sealed & delivered

in the presence of

Witness Reuben Gwaltney

Lewis Gwaltney

Argent ^{her} X Gwaltney (SEAL)
mark

State of North Carolina - Craven County December 12th A.D. 1856

Then was the execution of the foregoing deed proven before me in due form of law by the oath of Lewis Gwaltney one of the subscribing

Deed Book 63 p 356 Craven *

This Indenture made and executed this the eighteenth day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fifty four by and between Argent Gwaltney of the County of Craven and State of North Carolina of the one part and Calvin Nickman of the State and County of the other part, Witnesseth

357

That the said Argent Gwaltney for and in consideration of One hundred dollars to her in hand paid by the said Calvin Nickman at and before the delivery of these presents the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged have granted bargain and sold and by these presents do grant bargain and sell unto the said Calvin Nickman his heirs and assigns forever a certain tract or tenement of land containing fifty acres more or less lying in the County of Craven and Pitt in the State aforesaid being the undivided right and share of the said Argent Gwaltney which inherited from her father Horatio Gwaltney deceased as out of his heirs at law in and to five certain tracts of land one of which was granted by deed from Isaac Gwaltney to Thomas Gwaltney one patent granted to John Nickman one to Thomas Moore one to Moses Chance and one to Benjamin Gwaltney lying in the said Counties of Craven and Pitt bounded on the North by lands of Asa Gardner on the East by lands of Henry Belt on the South by lands of Riley Hanes and Archibald Dudley and on the West by lands of Franklin Moore to have and to hold the ^{1st} undivided share and right of the said Argent in and to the st lands her in before mentioned and the appurtenances to the said Calvin Nickman his heirs and assigns forever. Unn the said Argent Gwaltney herself and her heirs to and with the said Calvin Nickman his heirs and assigns a hereby covenant that she is well seized of a good and indefeasible estate in fee simple in the premises hereby granted and have good right and sufficient legal authority to grant bargain and sell the same as aforesaid that said premises are free and clear of all incumbrances whatever and she the ^{1st} Argent Gwaltney have and win by these presents forever warrant secure and forever defend said premises and the appurtenances hereby granted unto the said Calvin Nickman his heirs and assigns against the lawful claims of all persons whatever. In testimony whereof the said Argent Gwaltney have hereunto set her hand and seal the day and year first above written.

Witness the presence of
Notary Ruben Gwaltney
Lewis Gwaltney

Argent Gwaltney
mark

State of North Carolina Craven County of December 12. A.D. 1854 Then was the execution of the foregoing deed proven before me in due form of law by the oath of Lewis Gwaltney one of the subscribing witnesses thereto. Let said deed be Registered.

J. H. Hasty
Clerk of Craven County Court



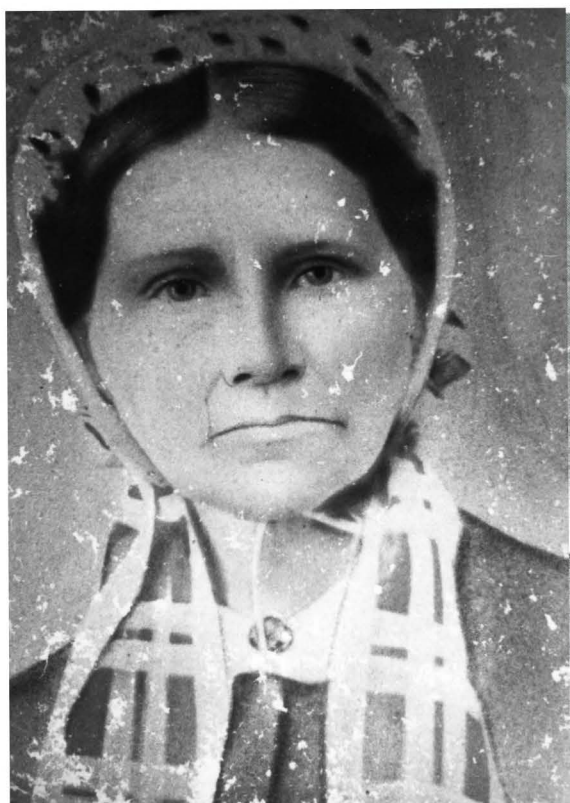
Franklin Monroe Gwaltney

This picture is on page 231
of Greg Mast's book State
Troops and Volunteers, Vol. I



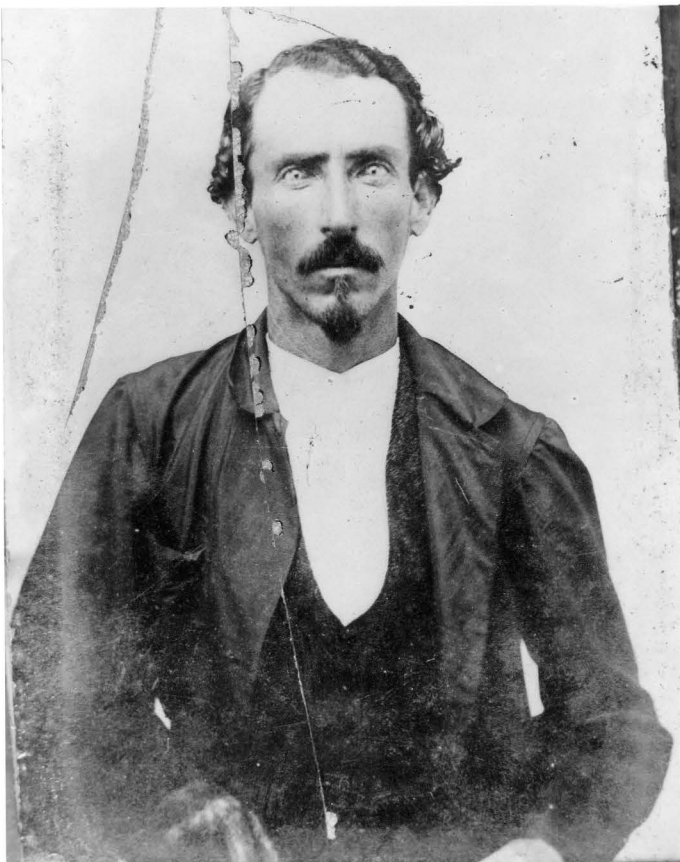


Caroline Van Pelt wife of
Franklin Monroe Gwaltney





George Taylor

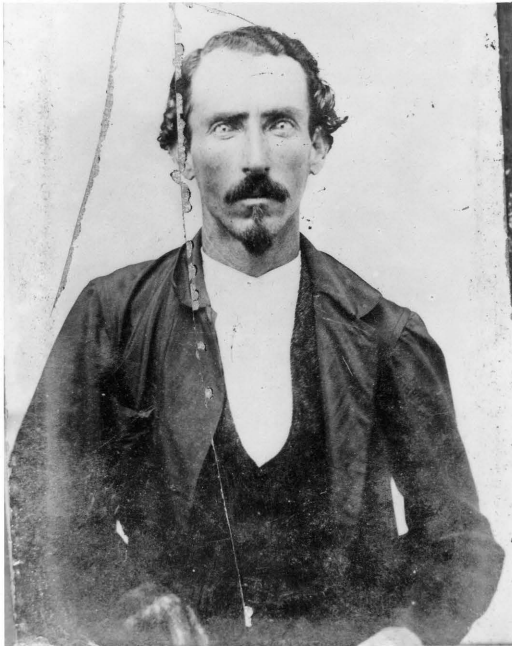




**George Taylor and wife,
Olivia "Olive" Carmack**

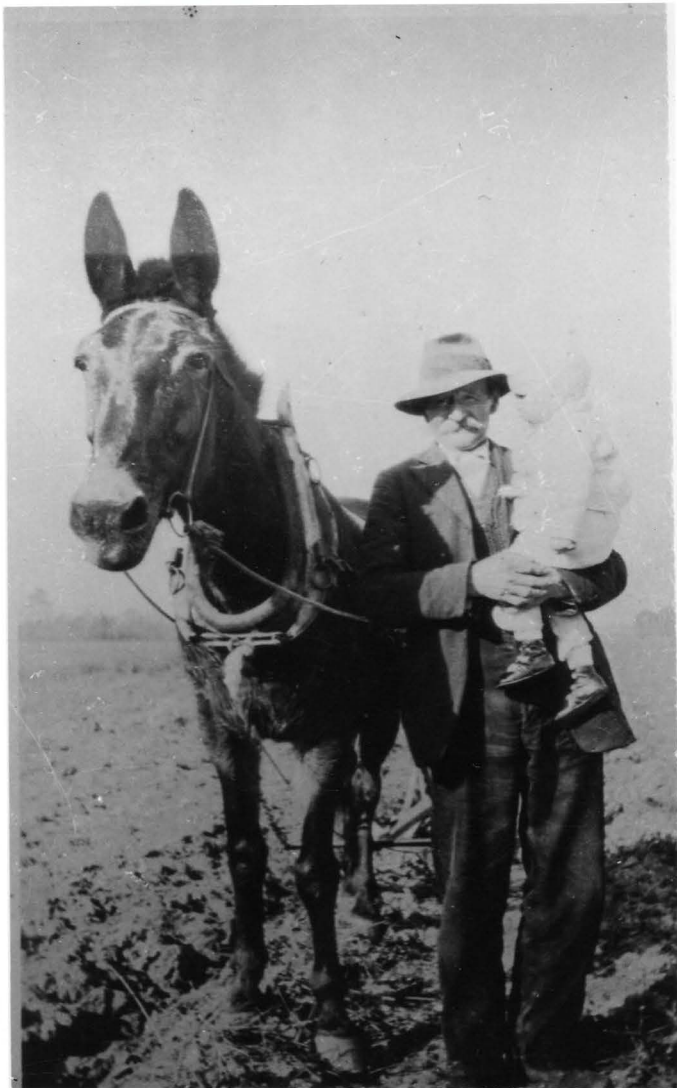
Albert and Martha Gwaltney
in front of the original
homeplace. Children left to
right: Libby, Clarence, and
Lillian. This house was
destroyed by fire.





(standing behind 3 ministers)

George Taylor



Albert Johnson Jefferson
Davis Stonewall Jackson
Stephen Lee Gwaltney
and granddaughter
Sarah Frances Sadler



Martha Taylor Gwaltney
(on the left)



Cullen, Martha, Libby,
Bertie Gwaltney



Bertie, Libby,
Cullen, Martha
Gwaltney

(Martha is seated)



Libby, Cullen, Bertie and Martha Taylor Gwaltney
(Javy Gwaltney in picture frame above Martha's bed)



Lizzie's full name was Elizabeth Pearl Fulgham. She was born 18 June, 1898, in Wayne County, North Carolina. She was a close friend of Libby Gwaltney. They both attended the LDS church in Goldsboro.

Lizzie Fulgham and
Libby Gwaltney



Frankie Gwaltney



Cullen's full name was Alphas McCullen

Frankie and
Cullen Gwaltney



Cullen's full name was Alphus McCullen

Frankie and Cullen Gwaltney

**Bertie and Maggie are Sisters
(daughters of Albert Johnson Jefferson
Davis Stonewall Jackson Stephen Lee Gwaltney)**



Bertie Gwaltney and Maggie Horne



Bertie Gwaltney



Bertie Gwaltney





Bertie Gwaltney



Clarence and Royal are two of Bertie's brothers)

Clarence and
Royal Gwaltney



Bertie Gwaltney





Clarence Gwaltney and Bill Tudor Sadler



Clarence Gwaltney



Darwin Earl is the youngest son of
Alphus McCullen Gwaltney and Frankie Anderson Gwaltney

Darwin Earl Gwaltney
"Knotty"



Alphus McCullen ("Cullen") Gwaltney is the boy on the left.
The two girls are not known.

Alphus McCullen
"Cullen" Gwaltney





Left to Right Faye, Anna,
Sarah, Darlene Gwaltney,
Bill Tudor Sadler on horse,
Christine Epps Gardner
1944



Left to right Row 1 Bill Sadler, Joann Gwaltney, Carolyn Malpass, Dolores Sauls, Betty Rose Gwaltney. Row 2 Libby Sadler, Virginia Gwaltney, Martha Gwaltney, Mary Epps, Annie Morgan, Frankie Gwaltney. Row 3 Paul Sadler, Carl Malpass, Mildred Malpass holding Carl Edwin, Bertie Gwaltney Epps, Sara Dean Gwaltney, Lucille Blackman, Isabelle Chestnutt Gwaltney. Row 4 Cullen Gwaltney, Rudolph Gwaltney





Martha Taylor Gwaltney, center of photo, with a drink in her left hand. The woman to her right is Ora Thompson.



Bertie Epps

Libbie Gwaltney Sadler

Martha Taylor

Mary Epps



Frankie Gwaltney
(standing to the left of Martha)

Martha Taylor Gwaltney
(at the head of the table)



Joann Gwaltney
Mary Epps
Dolores Loftin



Left to Right: Frankie Anderson Gwaltney, (back), John "Johnny" Gruys (in front of Johnny) Martha Taylor Gwaltney (right) Bertie Gwaltney Epps

Relationships:

Martha is Bertie's mother,
Martha is Frankie's mother-in-law,
Frankie is Johnny's mother-in-law

Johnny married Frankie's daughter, Salley Elizabeth Gwaltney



**Martha Gwaltney leaning over
Bertie Gwaltney to Martha's right**



**Carl Edwin Malpass
Neighbor friend
Bill Tudor Sadler**

Carl and Bill are 1st cousins, 1 time removed.

Carl Edwin Malpass is the son of
Mildred Elizabeth Horne and is the
grandson of Maggie Nina Gwaltney

William "Bill" Tudor Sadler is the son
of Libbie Gwaltney Sadler
and is also the grandson of
Bertie Gwaltney Epps

Bertie and Maggie are sisters.



Clarence William Gwaltney
(son of Clarence Gwaltney, the
son of Cullen Gwaltney, the brother
of Bertie Gwaltney)

Sarah Frances Sadler
(daughter of Libbie and Paul Sadler,
Libbie is the sister of Bertie Gwaltney)

Dannie Mae Gwaltney,
the wife of Darnell Gwaltney,
the son of Javy Lee Gwaltney

F.E. Epps

Epps)

Sue Edgerton
(wife of Clarence Gwaltney)







Robert Cartwright, the
husband of Sarah, (nee) Sadler,
the daughter of Libbie Gwaltney Sadler

William Under Sadler
son of Libbie Gwaltney Sadler

Clifford Gwaltney
son of Carlos Gwaltney,
the brother of Bertie Gwaltney

Donald Gwaltney

Carl Malpas
husband of Mildred Haven,
the daughter of Maggie Gwaltney,
sister of Bertie Gwaltney

Carl Edwin Malpas Jr.
son of Carl Malpas

Clara Edward Gwaltney

Bessie Gwaltney
wife of Charles Gwaltney,
the son of Clifford Gwaltney

Harold Gwaltney
son of John Gwaltney

Clarence William Gwaltney
son of Melvin Gwaltney, the
son of Collier Gwaltney, the brother
of Bertie Gwaltney

William Under Sadler,
husband of William and Paul Sadler,
brother of the son of Bertie Gwaltney

Dorothy Mae Gwaltney,
the wife of Dorrell Gwaltney,
the son of Jay Lee Gwaltney

Archie Blackman
husband of Lillian Gwaltney,
the daughter of Jay Gwaltney

Mildred Home Malpas
daughter of Maggie Haven,
the sister of Bertie Gwaltney

David Spiron

Elly Spiron

F.E. Spiron

Clara Morgan
step father to Jay
Gwaltney's children (daughter of Carl Malpas)
his wife was Anne

Caroline Malpas
daughter of Carl Malpas

Dorothy Gwaltney
daughter of Melvin Gwaltney,
son of Collier Gwaltney, the
brother of Bertie Gwaltney

Twice married Gwaltney,
the mother of Sara Dean (nee) Gwaltney,
the wife of which one is alive

Doris Blackman (nee)
the wife of Raymond

Mary (nee)
sister of Bertie Gwaltney

Sue Edgerton
wife of Clarence Gwaltney

Mary (nee) Spiron
daughter of David Gwaltney (nee)

Mae (nee)

Kathleen Gwaltney Rockman
wife of Arthur Rockman
(she was the daughter of
Jay Lee Gwaltney)
her first name was Marie

Virginia Gwaltney
wife of Clarence
Gwaltney, Jr.

Libbie Gwaltney Sadler
(daughter of Bertie Gwaltney)

Clifford Gwaltney,
brother of Bertie Gwaltney

Marie Margaret Gwaltney
sister of John Lee Gwaltney

Bertie O'Brien Gwaltney (nee)
daughter of Albert Johnson
Huffman (nee) Gwaltney, the son
of Stephen Lee Gwaltney

Paul Sadler
husband of Libbie Gwaltney,
the sister of Bertie Gwaltney

Charles Spiron,
son of Mary (nee) Spiron,
the daughter of Bertie Gwaltney (nee)



Mary Epps, seated on ground with ribbon in hair. Bertie Epps, seated in chair.



Martha Gwaltney
seated at the table

Bertie Gwaltney to Martha's left



John Horne



Maggie Horne



Mildred Horne



Albert and Martha's house rebuilt after the fire. Martha's sewing machine was saved. Franklin's Civil War items were all lost.

These pictures must --
have been made -- in the late 1920's - Galdstone, N.C.
Looking at the rose bushes & tree I believe Mildred
was in Grandma Gwaltney's yard -



Mildred Horne Malpass
Mildred's mother was Mama's sister,

Her name was
Maggie Nina Gwaltney Horne
Born March 30, 1893.

Mildred's father's name was
John Henry Horne

Aunt Maggie died when she
was 24.

The children were young, so
Mama helped raise Mildred

+
Grandma Gwaltney raised Ashley -



Ashley Horne - ^{Mildred's} ~~Mildred's~~ brother



Javy Lee Gwaltney was the son of
Albert Johnson Jefferson Davis
Stonewall Jackson Stephen Lee Gwaltney
and Martha Elizabeth Taylor

Javy's wife is Annie Lena Mooring

Javy's daughter is Mattie Lucille Gwaltney



Javy Gwaltney



Javy Lee Gwaltney



Martha Taylor Gwaltney Frankie Gwaltney



Martha Taylor Gwaltney
Elizabeth Gwaltney
Frankie Gwaltney



Johnny Gruys was the husband of Sally Elizabeth Gwaltney.
Sally was the daughter of Alphas McCullen Gwaltney and Frankie Anderson Gwaltney.

Johnny Gruys



Melvin Gwaltney was the oldest son of
Alphas McCullen Gwaltney and Frankie Anderson Gwaltney.

Melvin Gwaltney



Children of
Melvin and
Isabelle
Gwaltney



Anna Frank (born 23 Jul 1940)
Mary Darlene (born 21 Jun 1939)
Sara Ann (born 16 Apr 1937)
Betty Faye (born 19 Nov 1935)
Jarvis Lee (born 24 Jan 1934)



Libby Gwaltney
and Paul Sadler



Lucille Gwaltney
Rudolph Gwaltney



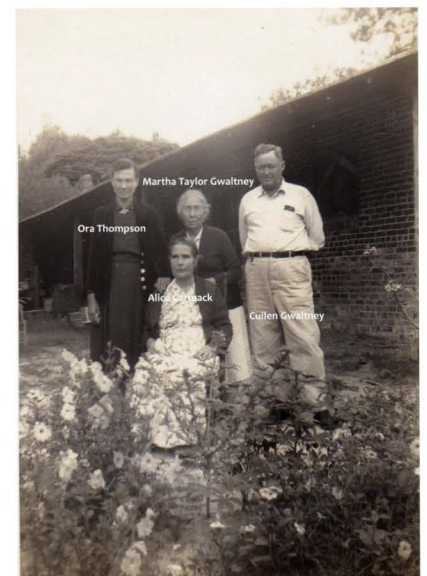
Carmack Family



George Henry Carmack, his wife, Laura Alice Rice and daughter Lula Olive Carmack

George Henry was 1st cousin to Martha Elizabeth Taylor Gwaltney

Alice, Olive and Henry Carmack



Ora Thompson
Martha Gwaltney
Cullen Gwaltney
Alice Carmack

Alice Carmack's maiden name was Laura Alice Rice. She married George Henry Carmack. She is also the mother of Lula Olive Carmack.

Alice's husband, George, was 1st cousin to Martha Elizabeth Taylor Gwaltney

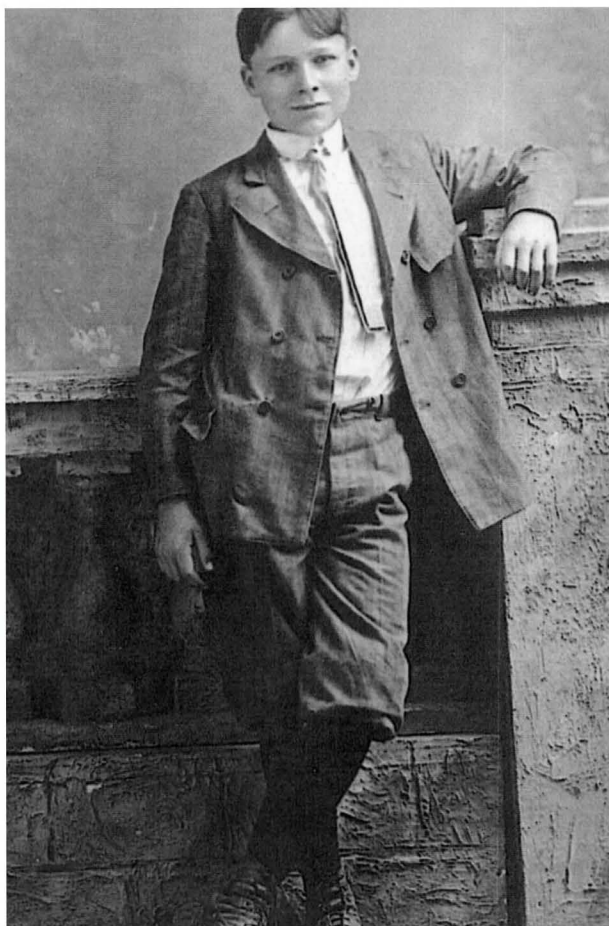


Raymond Carmack



Raymond and Kirby Carmack were
1st cousins to Martha Elizabeth Taylor Gwaltney.

Raymond, Sara and Kirby
Carmack (mother and sons)



Kirby Carmack



Lula Olive Carmack was the daughter of George Henry Carmack and Laura Alice Rice.

She was 2nd cousin, once removed to Mattie Christine Epps, with whom she was life long friends

Olive Carmack



Gwaltney - Thompson Cemetery

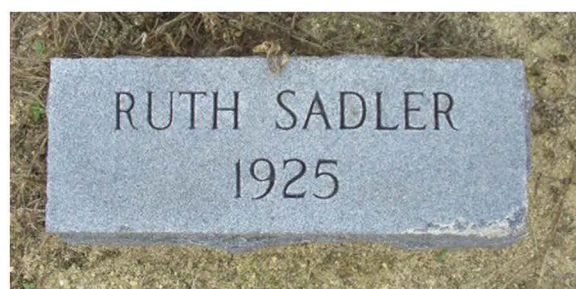


Thompson-Gwaltney Cemetery
GPS Coordinates: 35.40342 N 77.95403 W
West Lockhaven Drive, Goldsboro, North Carolina



GWALTNEY - THOMPSON CEMETERY
Hospital Road - Goldsboro, NC





JOHN HENRY HORNE

OCT. 3, 1887

OCT. 23, 1948



GEORGE HENRY
SON OF SAM & FANNY
CORMACK

JUNE 10, 1869

DEC. 2, 1935

Gone but not forgotten.



Note that George and Laura's last names are spelled differently. In the Goldsboro area, people pronounced the "Carmack" name in two ways (e.g. Carmack and Cormack). The result was a difference in spelling based on how the name as pronounced. In George's case, the stone cutter pronounced his last name (Carmack) as "Cormack" and hence, spelled it wrong.

LAURA ALICE RICE
WIFE OF
GEO. HENRY CARMACK

SEPT. 8, 1877

JUNE 1, 1945

GONE BUT NOT FORGOTTEN





DOROTHY EPPS
1918 — 1919

JAMES EPPS
1923

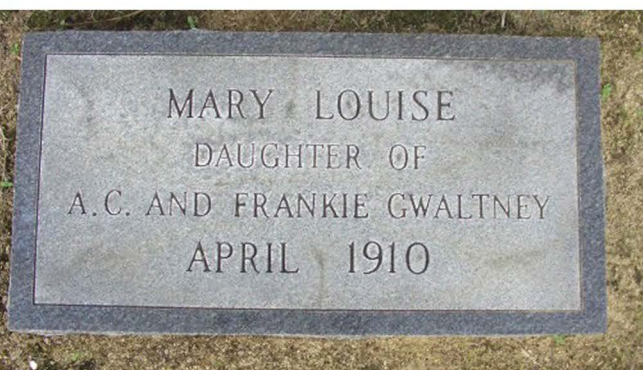
DORIS EPPS
1924 — 1927

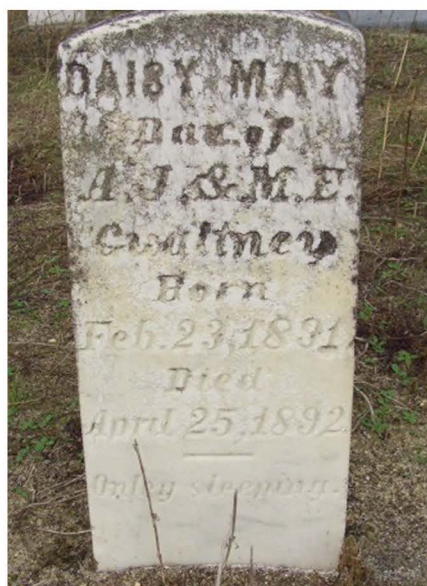
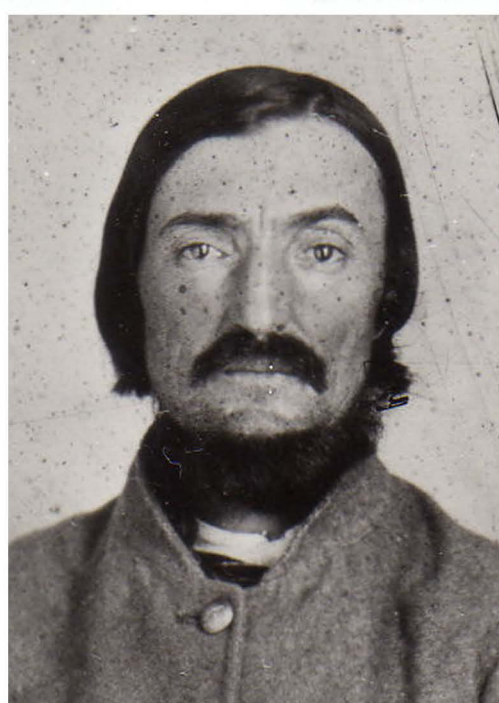
GEORGE EPPS
1928

BERTIE OBENA GWALTNEY
WIFE OF
ALPHONSO ATKINS EPPS
DAU. OF
A. J. & MARTHA GWALTNEY
OCT. 4, 1889 - AUG. 4, 1961
A DEVOTED MOTHER AND LATTER-DAY SAINT



**Bertie Obena Gwaltney had seven children,
but four of them did not live long.**





ORA MORGAN THOMPSON
1882 — 1961
GLENNIE MORGAN
1888 — 1961



VARA ESTELLE
Daughter of
E.M. & T. Spence
July 9, 1886
Aug 10, 1886
At Rest

MARY E.
Wife of
J.T. GARDNER
Born
June 29, 1840
Died
Dec 4, 1895
At Rest

T. GARDNER
Born
Aug. 15, 1840
Died
Aug. 5, 1878
At Rest

In memory of
RACHEL
Wife of
Wiley Thompson
Born 1801,
Died
June 9, 1879

In memory of
WILEY THOMPSON
Born
Feb. 5, 1827
Died
Feb. 11, 1871



A

Adams, Austin Pierce	23
Adams, Bertha Lee	23
Adams, Bertie May	23
Adams, Carrie	26
Adams, Charles William	38
Adams, Clara Bell	38
Adams, Daniel M.	12
Adams, David	11
Adams, David Rudolph	23
Adams, Dora	25
Adams, Edward Fenner	11
Adams, Emily	11, 25
Adams, Emily Elizabeth	38
Adams, Ernest Ray	38
Adams, Eva Mae	26, 38
Adams, Frankie Anna	59
Adams, Franklin	11
Adams, Franklin Earl	38
Adams, Freddie	59
Adams, Freddie Jr.	59
Adams, Gladys Thelma	23
Adams, Gwendolyn Dalan	38
Adams, Henrietta	11
Adams, James L.	25
Adams, James Milton	38
Adams, Jesse	11
Adams, Jesse Weldon	23
Adams, John Joyce	38
Adams, John Quincy	65
Adams, Joseph Earl	38
Adams, Joseph J.	10, 22
Adams, Joshua A.	22
Adams, Kathleen	125
Adams, Laurie Ann	59
Adams, Leslie	25
Adams, Marvin Clossie	23
Adams, Mary Elva	38
Adams, Melvin Irene	65
Adams, Ralph	65
Adams, Rebecca Ann	38
Adams, Rita Faye	38
Adams, Sarah F.	12
Adams, Sarah V.	11
Adams, Thomas	25
Adams, Thomas H.	10
Adams, Wendy Kay	59
Adams, William Henry	11
Adams, William Henry Jr.	38
Adams, William Henry Sr.	12, 22
Allen, Andrew	86
Allen, Eleanor	4
Allen, Jane	99
Alligood, Edna	118
Alligood, Floyd Bateman	118
Alligood, Mary Elizabeth	118
Always, Comfort	97
Always, Content	97

Always, Henry	97
Anderis, Titje	85
Anderson, Frankie	27
Anderson, William	123
Andrews, Minnie Irene	64
Ange, Odin	7
Anstey, Battal (Anstive)	78
Arndt, Gerhard	60
Atkinson, Mary Mrs.	1
Avery, Mollie Bush Mrs.	103
Aycock, Abner Worth Jr.	125

B

Baker, Ida	126
Ballenger, Annie Dove	127
Barefoot, Carl H.	49
Barnette, Hattie L.	120
Barre, Samuel	84
Barrow, Mary	3
Beasley, James	132
Becton, John B.	132
Belangia, Lena Mae	38
Bell, Amos G.	11
Bell, Charlotte Matilda	11
Bell, Ella	25
Bell, Nellie	49
Bennet, Adrian	84
Bennett, Grietje	84
Bennett, Nina	24
Blackman, Archie	43
Blackman, Barbara Gray	43
Blackman, Mollie Doris	45
Bland, Jodie	52
Boiles, Annie	103
Boney, Norwood Bruce	110
Bottello, Maria	61
Bowden, Charles	54
Bowman, Catrina Tryntie	87
Boyd, Melissa	37
Boykin, Edward	1
Branch, Alfred	17
Brinkley, Kermit	39
Brock, Benjamin	132
Brock, William Emmett	110
Brooks, Prudence	9
Brown, Ann	123
Bryan, Eleana	132
Buffkin, Bryan	39
Burney, Agnes	53
Burney, Claude	54
Burtonshall, Susanna	96

C

Cadenhead, Edmund	4
Caldwell, David C.	130
Caldwell, Mary Katherine	130
Caldwell, R. Edward	130

Caldwell, Robert.....	130
Caldwell, W. Michael.....	130
Canaday, Carla Elizabeth.....	63
Canaday, Maurice Lewis.....	63
Canaday, Maurice Lewis Jr.....	63
Cannon, Clifton Bruce "Cliff".....	55
Cannon, Donald Keith.....	57
Cannon, Dorothy Carol.....	55
Cannon, Jimmie Lee.....	41
Cannon, Johnny Clifton.....	55
Cannon, Joyce Louise.....	55
Cannon, Kenneth Jeffrey.....	57
Cannon, Lewis Gray.....	55
Cannon, Martha.....	47
Cannon, Richard Lubie Jr.....	57
Cannon, Richard Lubie Sr.....	41
Cannon, Richard Luby III.....	57
Capps, Lizzie.....	24
Carmack, Barbara Ann.....	127
Carmack, Bela Mae.....	121, 127
Carmack, Beth.....	129
Carmack, Bettie Myrtle.....	121
Carmack, Beverly Jean.....	127, 129
Carmack, Bonnie Carolyn.....	127, 129
Carmack, Cassandra Catherine.....	111
Carmack, Clarissa.....	111
Carmack, Cordelia "Dilly".....	112
Carmack, David.....	113
Carmack, Dempsey.....	115
Carmack, Doris Ailene.....	118
Carmack, Edna Lee.....	118
Carmack, Edward Grant "Bud".....	125
Carmack, Elizabeth "Bettie".....	113
Carmack, Elton.....	121
Carmack, Esther Marie.....	118
Carmack, Ferney.....	117
Carmack, Furnifold "Ferney".....	113
Carmack, George Henry.....	109, 115, 119
Carmack, George W.....	113
Carmack, Gladys Cornelia.....	121, 125
Carmack, Hardy.....	113
Carmack, Hattie Darden.....	114
Carmack, Hawkins.....	117
Carmack, Hettie Hermer.....	118
Carmack, Holland.....	111
Carmack, James Everette.....	119
Carmack, Jerry.....	128
Carmack, Jesse Y.....	111, 133
Carmack, John C. Oliver.....	119
Carmack, John D.....	121, 127
Carmack, John Daniel.....	116
Carmack, Johnny Merrill.....	125
Carmack, Judy Carol.....	125
Carmack, Kenneth Lamar.....	119
Carmack, Keziah.....	112
Carmack, Kirby Charles.....	118
Carmack, Lannie West.....	121, 126
Carmack, Larry.....	128
Carmack, Levi.....	112
Carmack, Levi "Levy".....	113
Carmack, Linda Catherine.....	125

Carmack, Loren Cuttles.....	126, 128
Carmack, Loren Smith.....	121
Carmack, Lula.....	114
Carmack, Lula Olive.....	109, 119
Carmack, Maris Leah.....	118
Carmack, Marjorie Ann.....	119
Carmack, Martha Frances.....	119
Carmack, Mattie Bell.....	122
Carmack, Mertha.....	115
Carmack, Mildred Pauline.....	124
Carmack, Morris Ray.....	125
Carmack, Olivia "Olive".....	105, 116
Carmack, Raymond Grant.....	125
Carmack, Raymond Pollock.....	118
Carmack, Rebecca Ann.....	125
Carmack, Richard.....	119
Carmack, Roberta.....	117
Carmack, Ronald Bruce.....	125
Carmack, Samuel.....	136
Carmack, Samuel "Sam".....	105, 115
Carmack, Samuel Edward (Carmichael).....	121, 126
Carmack, Sarah Lucretia.....	118
Carmack, Solomon.....	111
Carmack, Thelma Dell.....	123
Carmack, Theresa "Terecy".....	112
Carmack, Thomas Everette.....	113, 136
Carmack, Victoria.....	114
Carmack, William.....	113
Carmack, William Edward.....	116
Carmichael, Gloria Carolyn.....	129
Carraway, David Steven.....	46
Carraway, Florence.....	23
Carraway, James Patrick.....	46
Carraway, Robert Edward.....	46
Carraway, Thomas Edward.....	46
Casteen, Mary Lena.....	107
Caudell, Rebecca Gaynell.....	125
Causey, Ellen.....	49
Chesnutt, Mary Isabelle.....	41
Chunn, Aline.....	34
Clark, Adrian Roy.....	62
Clark, Don Michael.....	62
Clark, Doris Genevieve.....	62
Clark, Forrest Joshua.....	62
Clark, John Alva.....	49
Clark, Kelvin Don.....	62
Clark, Lester Lee.....	49
Clark, Meredith Leigh.....	62
Clark, Minnie Mae.....	49
Clark, Norman Glenn.....	49
Clark, Norman Weeks.....	49
Clark, Roland.....	49
Clark, Sarah Carolina.....	17
Close, Maria Christian.....	68, 79
Cobb, Benjamin F.....	101
Colbye,.....	78
Coleman, Jim C.....	19, 90
Cooke, Hamilton Jr.....	110
Cooper, John.....	130
Cory, Mary Ann Elizabeth.....	16
Cotton,.....	95

Cowan, Ethel	54
Cox, Betsy	99
Cox, Blanche	34
Cox, Elizabeth "Betsy"	96
Cox, Hannah	98
Cox, Victoria "Vick"	56
Crafford, Anne	68, 79
Craythorne,	77
Creech, Hubert Rudolph	124
Croom, Mary	99
Cunningham, Laurie Lynn	61
Curlee, P. L.	126

D

Dail, Clifton	53
Daughety, Richard	133
Davenport, Janie	24
Davis, Irene	39
Davis, Marsha Darlene	59
Davis, Morris Ray	59
Davis, Morris Ray Jr.	59
Day, Henry	82
De la Hunte, Hannah	100
De La Montague, Abraham	82
de Monyn, Simon Sir	76
de Monyn, Stephen	76
de Poulton, Jocelyn	76
Dehart, Maritje	85
Denne, Catherine	70
Denning, Luby Grey	122
Denning, Ruth	123
Denning, William Henry	122
Dills, Randall Dean	59
Dixon, Joseph	22
Dixon, Lola Joyce	57
Dixon, Paul Glenn	40
Dorlandt, Cornelius	83
Drageau, Maria	87
Dudley, Archibald	36
Dudley, Ashley	12
Dudley, Charles	36, 52
Dudley, Charlie Lee	53
Dudley, Church	9
Dudley, Edith Stokes	54
Dudley, Ellis Ricks	54
Dudley, Elsie	54
Dudley, Emma Elizabeth "Lizzie"	24, 56
Dudley, Eula Mae	54
Dudley, Eva Mae	53
Dudley, Grey	54
Dudley, Haywood	54
Dudley, Henry C.	25
Dudley, James J.	36, 54
Dudley, Jather Whitfield	53
Dudley, Jeanette	11
Dudley, Jesse Marshall "D."	25
Dudley, Joe Cephus	53
Dudley, Johnny	36, 54
Dudley, Joseph	9
Dudley, Julia A.	9

Dudley, Kathleen (Cathalene)	53
Dudley, Laura	36, 55
Dudley, Laura Clayton	40
Dudley, Lela Mae	64, 66
Dudley, Lizzie	53
Dudley, Lola May	40
Dudley, Lucetta	24
Dudley, Maggie Belle	25
Dudley, Martha L.	12
Dudley, Melissa L.	23
Dudley, Nora L.	54
Dudley, Richard Frank	54
Dudley, Rosa Bell	53
Dudley, Roy E.	54
Dudley, Roy L.	53
Dudley, Ruth Jane	23, 38
Dudley, Samuel	11
Dudley, Simeon "Simmie"	23
Dudley, Vera	53
Dudley, William	9
Dudley, William Paul	53
Dudley, William Spencer	23
Dunbar, Saluda V.	110
Durrant, Amy	70

E

Eaton,	75
Edgerton, Mary Sue	47
Edwards, Archie	23
Edwards, Aretta	124
Edwards, Sarah Ann "Sallie"	17
Egbert, Carol Ann	62
Emmet, Christyntje	83
English, Edward	25
English, Roberta	108
Epps, Addison Bre	63
Epps, Alphonso Adkins	28
Epps, Amber Lynn	61
Epps, Amy Lu	62
Epps, Ashton	62
Epps, Caleb Tyler	62
Epps, Cooper	63
Epps, David Whitman	45
Epps, Doris Libbie	28
Epps, Dorothy	28
Epps, Fonzy Elroy	28, 45
Epps, Fonzy Elroy Jr.	45, 61
Epps, George Albert	28
Epps, Haley Grace	61
Epps, James Edwin	28
Epps, James Wilbert	45, 62
Epps, Keaton James	63
Epps, Kristi Ann	62
Epps, Lucas Blackman	61
Epps, Mary Melinda	28, 45
Epps, Mattie Christine	28, 44
Epps, Michael Logan	62
Epps, Noah Chase	61
Epps, Rachel Caroline	62
Epps, Rose Marie	45

Epps, Sandra Rosemond.....	45, 62
Epps, Shannon Mollie	62
Epps, William MacDarwin	45, 62
Ervin, Leon B.....	114
Espicha, Manuel.....	123
Eubanks, Emma.....	19, 90
Evans, Nancy	123
Every, Katie	52

F

Fay, Jean Watkins	125
Fitts, Nannie.....	108
Flake, Alice	1, 67, 72
Flake, Robert Jr.....	67, 72
Flake, Robert Sr.....	67
Flora, Cynthia Ann.....	130
Flora, William Linwood	129
Fowler, Kathy Marie.....	60
Foy, Bessie	24
Fulcher, Patsy Clara.....	22

G

Galloway, Lewis	51
Galloway, Tucher	34
Gammon, Willis	4
Gardner, Alfred.....	8
Gardner, Alyce	8, 16
Gardner, Amariah	8
Gardner, Asa	7
Gardner, Asa S.....	18
Gardner, Benjamin Asa.....	16
Gardner, Brian Carl.....	60
Gardner, Bronson Rea	45, 60
Gardner, Della B.	18
Gardner, Eliza.....	8
Gardner, Ethelia.....	51
Gardner, Grant Benjamin.....	60
Gardner, Isaac.....	7
Gardner, Jack Elroy.....	44
Gardner, Jack Harding	44
Gardner, Janet Kathleen.....	60
Gardner, Joel Wayne	45
Gardner, John.....	18
Gardner, John Alfred	16
Gardner, Julia.....	8, 18
Gardner, Kevin Bronson	60
Gardner, Laura E.	16
Gardner, Louisa	6
Gardner, Mark Christopher	61
Gardner, Martha.....	18
Gardner, Martha Melissa	16
Gardner, Mary Christine.....	45, 61
Gardner, Morgan Oswald	16
Gardner, Rebecca A.....	16
Gardner, Sarah Augusta.....	16, 17
Gardner, Serepta "Reppie".....	8
Gardner, Spencer Stirling	61
Gardner, Stella	16
Gardner, Sylvester.....	8, 17

Gardner, Trent Rigel	45, 61
Gardner, William.....	8, 16
Gardner, William B.....	18
Gardner, Wyatt	7, 16
Garrell, Rachel.....	3
Garrett, James.....	128
Garrett, James M. "Jimmy"	128
Garris, William Bryant.....	17
Gaskins, David.....	51
Gaskins, Sue.....	49
Giles, Sally	18, 90
Gill, Jonathan Carmack	125
Gill, Lawrence Willie Jr.	124
Gill, Lawrence Willie Sr.....	124
Gill, Linda Lovith	124
Gill, Peggy Ann	124
Ginn, Aaron Gay.....	58
Ginn, Mary Melinda	58
Ginn, Rhonda Gay.....	59
Ginn, Sara Clytee	59
Glover, Elizabeth	91
Godwin, Candyce Noelle.....	131
Godwin, David Allen.....	130
Godwin, Eloise.....	124
Gokin, Arnold	70
Gooding, Lillie Mae	119, 125
Goodman, Mary	2
Gookin, Catherine	69, 71, 80
Gookin, John.....	70
Gookin, Thomas	70
Grantham, Everette Furman.....	58
Green, Billy.....	56
Greenford, Alice.....	78
Griffin, Laura May.....	55
Griffin, Margaret.....	40
Griffin, Ola	55
Griffin, Olive.....	25
Griffin, R. L.	55
Gruys, David Earl	43
Gruys, John Robert.....	42
Gruys, John Wilbur.....	42
Gruys, Martha Eilene	43
Gulick, Jochim.....	81
Gwaltney, Ada.....	7
Gwaltney, Albert Johnson	6, 13, 121
Gwaltney, Alphas McCullen "Cullen".....	13, 27
Gwaltney, Amelia "Milly"	6, 14
Gwaltney, Amiriah	4
Gwaltney, Andrew Lee.....	44
Gwaltney, Ann.....	1, 67
Gwaltney, Anna Frank	42, 59
Gwaltney, Annie Lillian	27, 41
Gwaltney, Archie Leslie.....	39
Gwaltney, Argent.....	7
Gwaltney, Arnesia	7
Gwaltney, Ashley.....	5
Gwaltney, Benjamin	2, 3, 4, 6, 10
Gwaltney, Benjamin R.	10
Gwaltney, Bertie Obena	13, 28
Gwaltney, Betsy.....	5, 7
Gwaltney, Betty Faye.....	41, 58

Gwaltney, Betty Rose.....	44
Gwaltney, Brandee Todd.....	43
Gwaltney, Caroline Olivia.....	5
Gwaltney, Clarence Holland.....	13, 29
Gwaltney, Clarence Williams.....	29, 47
Gwaltney, Claude Douglas.....	44
Gwaltney, Cynthia.....	5
Gwaltney, Daisy Mae.....	13
Gwaltney, Daniel.....	6
Gwaltney, Danny Lee.....	44
Gwaltney, Darnell Vance.....	27, 44
Gwaltney, Darnell Vance Jr.....	44
Gwaltney, Darwin Earl.....	27, 43
Gwaltney, Dee Lynn.....	47
Gwaltney, Delany.....	5
Gwaltney, Dicey.....	10
Gwaltney, Eveline.....	6, 10
Gwaltney, Evelyn Marie.....	27, 42
Gwaltney, Fanny.....	5
Gwaltney, Frankie Ann.....	43
Gwaltney, Franklin Monroe.....	3, 6, 19, 136
Gwaltney, Glasgow.....	6
Gwaltney, Glen Edward.....	42, 60
Gwaltney, Gregory Williams.....	47
Gwaltney, Harriet.....	10
Gwaltney, Harris.....	4
Gwaltney, Henrietta.....	21
Gwaltney, Horatio "Race".....	3, 7
Gwaltney, James.....	5, 6
Gwaltney, Jarvis Clifton.....	27, 42
Gwaltney, Jarvis Lee.....	41, 57
Gwaltney, Jarvis Wayne.....	57
Gwaltney, Javy Lee.....	13, 27
Gwaltney, Javy Rudolph.....	27, 43
Gwaltney, Javy Rudolph Jr.....	44
Gwaltney, Jefferson Davis "Jeff".....	21
Gwaltney, Jo Ann.....	29
Gwaltney, Job C.....	10
Gwaltney, Joe Dan.....	57
Gwaltney, John.....	1, 2, 3, 4, 6
Gwaltney, John Jr.....	4
Gwaltney, John Lewis "Jack".....	38
Gwaltney, Joseph F. B.....	21
Gwaltney, Josephine.....	21
Gwaltney, Joyce.....	44
Gwaltney, Judy Kim.....	47
Gwaltney, Kenneth Ray.....	42
Gwaltney, Kristie Michele.....	60
Gwaltney, Lewis.....	3, 9
Gwaltney, Lewis Elmon.....	39
Gwaltney, Libby Belle.....	13, 29
Gwaltney, Louisa.....	7, 15
Gwaltney, Lovenda.....	6
Gwaltney, Lucretia.....	7
Gwaltney, Lydia Jane.....	5, 11
Gwaltney, Maggie Nina.....	13, 28
Gwaltney, Malsey.....	3, 9
Gwaltney, Martha.....	1
Gwaltney, Martha A.....	7
Gwaltney, Marvin Lee.....	27
Gwaltney, Mary.....	1

Gwaltney, Mary "Polly".....	7
Gwaltney, Mary A.....	15
Gwaltney, Mary Darlene.....	42, 58
Gwaltney, Mary Louise.....	27
Gwaltney, Mary Melinda.....	13
Gwaltney, Matilda.....	10
Gwaltney, Mattie Lucille.....	27, 43
Gwaltney, Melinda.....	6, 12
Gwaltney, Melissa.....	10
Gwaltney, Melvin Chesnutt.....	41
Gwaltney, Melvin Lee.....	27, 41
Gwaltney, Nancy Estelle.....	44
Gwaltney, Olivia.....	10
Gwaltney, Olsey.....	5
Gwaltney, Priscilla.....	7
Gwaltney, Rachel.....	6
Gwaltney, Rebba Harriet.....	39
Gwaltney, Rhoda.....	2
Gwaltney, Robert Rives.....	3
Gwaltney, Royal.....	13
Gwaltney, Ruby Elizabeth.....	55
Gwaltney, Ruth.....	1
Gwaltney, Ruth N.....	10
Gwaltney, Rutha.....	3, 5, 8
Gwaltney, Sally Elizabeth.....	27, 42
Gwaltney, Sara Dean.....	44
Gwaltney, Sarah.....	2, 4
Gwaltney, Sarah.....	3
Gwaltney, Sarah "Sallie".....	7
Gwaltney, Sarah Ann.....	41, 58
Gwaltney, Sarah E.....	10
Gwaltney, Selecta Ann.....	5, 10
Gwaltney, Susan.....	6, 13
Gwaltney, Susan Jane.....	6, 11, 12, 22
Gwaltney, Susannah.....	3, 8, 89
Gwaltney, Thomas.....	1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 10
Gwaltney, Tracy Marie.....	43
Gwaltney, William.....	1, 3, 5, 8, 67, 72, 75
Gwaltney, William David.....	39
Gwaltney, William Edgerton.....	47
Gwaltney, William Howard.....	39
Gwaltney, William Jasper.....	10

H

Haddock, Gertrude.....	18
Haddock, Mildred.....	53
Hagar, Rachel.....	99
Hagewout, Aeitije.....	85
Hancock, James.....	92, 97
Hardee, Pamela.....	21
Hardison, Aves.....	103
Hardison, Isaac.....	91
Hardison, Lee.....	23
Hardison, Margaret.....	105
Hardy, Dela.....	14
Harrell.....	110
Harrell, Ben.....	110
Harris, Floy G.....	119
Harris, Harvey Lee.....	64
Harris, Jean.....	64

Harris, Joseph Seaton.....	48
Harris, Luther.....	35
Harris, Reba.....	34
Harris, Robert E.....	64
Harris, Rosa Lee.....	48
Harris, Samuel Alton.....	64
Hart, Erma Mae.....	53
Harvey, Amye.....	73
Hawkins, Beulah.....	118
Hawkins, Mary Adeline "Addie".....	116
Hawley, Charles Eugene.....	59
Hawthorne, Byran Tisdale.....	118
Head, Elizabeth R.....	4
Heardon, Mary.....	4
Heath, Alice Joyce.....	124
Heath, Annie.....	39
Heath, Cassa.....	132
Heath, Clemmie W.....	24
Heath, Daisey.....	24
Heath, Donald Allen.....	124
Heath, Elisha A.....	117
Heath, Ethel.....	117
Heath, Florence.....	117
Heath, Jerry.....	117
Heath, John.....	24
Heath, John F.....	24
Heath, Julia Ann.....	113
Heath, Larry.....	124
Heath, Leslie Thomas.....	124
Heath, Letha Mae.....	124
Heath, Pearlle.....	35
Heath, Sarah T. Florence.....	114
Heath, Velma.....	117
Hegeman, Catharine.....	85
Henderson, Daniel.....	119
Hendrix, Elsie.....	82
Henricks, Linda Lee.....	57, 131
Henricks, William Davis.....	41
Herring, John.....	94
Herring, Pattie Shine.....	107
Herring, Rachel.....	94, 98
Herring, Sara Dean.....	43
Hickman, Jacob.....	2
Hill, Alton.....	51
Hill, Ann.....	92
Hill, Gaynelle Mosely.....	66
Hill, Laurie.....	49
Hill, Myrtle.....	65
Hill, Robert Ray.....	64
Hoell, Lucy.....	65
Holton, Alonza J.....	30
Honrine, Judson.....	122
Hoogland, Aeltje.....	86
Hooglandt, Catharine.....	83
Horne, Albert Ashley.....	28
Horne, John Henry.....	28
Horne, Mildred Elizabeth.....	28, 46
Howard, Johnny.....	125
Howell, Chelly.....	113
Hoyt, Johnson.....	65
Huffman, Maynard E.....	118

Huggins, Abe J.....	65
Huggins, James Earl.....	65
Huggins, John Carlton.....	65
Huggins, John Hardy.....	31
Huggins, Mattie Verna.....	31, 51
Huggins, Millie.....	31, 48, 50
Hunter, Robert L.....	118
Hussey, Lafayette.....	101

I

Ipock, Burton.....	25
Ipock, Carrie Lee.....	26
Ipock, Elizabeth.....	11
Ipock, Frank.....	25
Ipock, Katie Ray.....	41
Ipock, Louis Edward.....	26
Ipock, Nellie.....	25
Ipock, Nezar.....	25
Ipock, Roy.....	25
Ipock, Sally Jane.....	26
Ipock, Tommy.....	39
Ipock, William Lewis.....	26
Ipock, Woodrow Wilson.....	26
Isler, Christian.....	95

J

Jackson, James Earl.....	53
James, Rosa Lee.....	51
Jans, Gertrude.....	82
Jans, Grietje.....	81
Jarman, John M.....	118
Jarmon, Tiny Irene.....	65
Jewett, Jay.....	128
Johnson, Aubrey James.....	124
Johnson, Todd.....	57, 131
Jones, Ada Jane.....	24
Jones, Adrain LaMont.....	42
Jones, Akillen.....	98
Jones, Amos.....	112
Jones, Barthalomew.....	97
Jones, Betty.....	100
Jones, Buckner.....	100
Jones, Calvin.....	54
Jones, Carl Cleveland.....	122
Jones, Charles.....	92, 97
Jones, Charles Jr.....	97
Jones, Debbie Diane.....	56
Jones, Doris Adell.....	122
Jones, Dorothy Elizabeth.....	56
Jones, Eleanor.....	98
Jones, Eleanor (Ellen).....	100
Jones, Eunice Inez.....	39
Jones, Evan Esquire.....	92
Jones, Evan Jr.....	92
Jones, Florence.....	21
Jones, Glen LaMont.....	42
Jones, Grover Blonnie.....	39
Jones, Hattie.....	24
Jones, Hattie Iris.....	39

Jones, Ike Linwood	56
Jones, James	92, 95
Jones, John Furney	39
Jones, Kenneth	124
Jones, Lenora	122
Jones, Lester Elmer	122
Jones, Lewis	12
Jones, Linwood Lee	56
Jones, Lizzie	13
Jones, Lovick	92
Jones, Mae Evan	56
Jones, Maggie Lee	39
Jones, Mary Ann	100
Jones, Mary Elizabeth "Bettie"	23
Jones, Mary Melissa	39
Jones, Melvene	122
Jones, Nancy F.	113
Jones, Nancy Marie	42
Jones, Nathan	100
Jones, Noah Lathon	40
Jones, Philomon	98
Jones, Rebecca	60
Jones, Releah	97
Jones, Ritty	100
Jones, Roger	92
Jones, Roger James	97
Jones, Samuel	24
Jones, Samuel Francis	121, 122
Jones, Sarah	92
Jones, Sarah D. "Sally"	102
Jones, Shadrach	98
Jones, Sidney	97
Jones, Sim	56
Jones, Tamar	92, 97
Jones, Vangie Estelle	40
Jones, Virginia Faye	52, 56
Jones, Wealthy Mae	39
Joosten, Magdalene (Helena)	83
Joyner, Lee Roy	24

K

Keaton, Brenda	62
Kelly, Rhonda LaRue	125
Kent, Levi	132
Kent, Mary	96
Kent, Patience	111, 132
Kilpatrick, Emma	22
Kirkman, Ada Ann	30
Kirkman, Ada Ann "Febe"	49, 50
Kirkman, Alice Lake	32
Kirkman, Alma Lucille	51
Kirkman, Arnecia	31
Kirkman, Augustus Emmitt "Gus"	31
Kirkman, Bryan	7
Kirkman, Calvin	7
Kirkman, Christopher Columbus	29
Kirkman, Clara L.	50
Kirkman, Claude	47
Kirkman, Clifton St Clair	51
Kirkman, Dalton Cleveland	65

Kirkman, Edison Earl	33
Kirkman, Ellen Joanna	51
Kirkman, Garland Vance	64
Kirkman, George Washington	31
Kirkman, Graham Vance	48, 64, 66
Kirkman, Grover C.	32
Kirkman, Hazel Hyacinth	48
Kirkman, Ida Mae	47
Kirkman, Ida V.	30
Kirkman, Jacquelyn Christine	64
Kirkman, James Leon	30, 49, 50
Kirkman, James Woodrow	64
Kirkman, Jessie Wilson	49
Kirkman, Joanna "Dood"	31
Kirkman, John Asa	30
Kirkman, John Asa "Pid"	47
Kirkman, John Franklin	29, 32
Kirkman, John Washington	17
Kirkman, Joyce Christine	66
Kirkman, L. Curtis	33
Kirkman, Lafayette	30, 33
Kirkman, Laurie	50
Kirkman, Laurie B.	32
Kirkman, Layuna	30, 49
Kirkman, Leo	49
Kirkman, Martha E.	30
Kirkman, Martha Elizabeth	30, 35
Kirkman, Marvin	50
Kirkman, Mary Edna	49
Kirkman, Mary L.	30
Kirkman, Mavis Elaine	66
Kirkman, Mildred	48
Kirkman, Nannie	32, 52, 55
Kirkman, Penelope	30
Kirkman, Penelope M. "Pennie"	15, 48
Kirkman, Ray	49
Kirkman, Roy Lesley	47
Kirkman, Ruth Earl	48
Kirkman, Samuel Tilton	30, 48, 50
Kirkman, St Clair	51
Kirkman, Sudie Mae	51
Kirkman, Thelma K.	49
Kirkman, Walter	48
Kirkman, William D.	14
Kirkman, William Daniel "Bill Dan"	31
Kirkman, William Harvey	32
Kirkman, Woodrow	64
Kirkman, Zeno Tilden	29
Kite, Loney	31
Kornegay, Caleb Granger Jr.	110
Kornegay, Caleb Granger Sr.	109
Kornegay, Edward Smith	110
Kornegay, Eleanor Clyde	110
Kornegay, Floyd Lee	59
Kornegay, Janet Louise	109
Kornegay, Lemuel	101
Kornegay, Margaret Downing	110
Kornegay, Virginia Ann	110

L

La Tourette, Susanna.....	83
Lamb, Jacob.....	4
Lancaster, Bertha.....	32
Lancaster, Edward Augustus.....	32
Lancaster, Ethel.....	32
Lancaster, James.....	32
Lancaster, Larrie.....	32
Lancaster, Roscoe.....	32
Lancaster, Susan Ann.....	17
Latham, Thomas Henry.....	5
Laughinghouse, Victoria.....	12
Lawhon, Dessa.....	19, 90
Lawhon, Mary.....	19, 90
Laws, Alice.....	123
Legata, Anna Marie.....	45
Leroy, Sarah.....	82
Lilly, Carrie Lee.....	54
Linder, Virginia "Jennie".....	98
Little, Clara Elizabeth.....	5
Little, Sarah "Sally".....	89
Lively, Mary.....	99
Loftin, Angeline.....	103
Loftin, Asa.....	99
Loftin, Avery.....	107
Loftin, Benonia.....	95
Loftin, Betsy.....	96
Loftin, Bryant G.....	12, 33
Loftin, Comfort.....	92, 95
Loftin, Cornelius.....	93, 94
Loftin, Cornelius Jr.....	94
Loftin, Dorcelly.....	93
Loftin, Edward Laudis.....	108
Loftin, Eleanor.....	95
Loftin, Eli Croom Major.....	102
Loftin, Elizabeth.....	94, 96
Loftin, Elizabeth "Betty".....	92, 97
Loftin, Elkanah Jr.....	101
Loftin, Elkanah Sr.....	98
Loftin, Emily A.....	102
Loftin, Ezekiel Jr.....	99
Loftin, Ezekiel Sr.....	98
Loftin, Flora Eliza.....	102
Loftin, Floyd Eley.....	102
Loftin, Frank.....	96, 108
Loftin, Frank English.....	108
Loftin, Frederick.....	96
Loftin, Fredrick.....	99
Loftin, Gatsy.....	96
Loftin, Giles.....	99
Loftin, Harriet.....	103
Loftin, Henry.....	107
Loftin, Isaac Nunn.....	102
Loftin, James.....	98
Loftin, James Alfred.....	100
Loftin, James H.....	102
Loftin, James Major.....	101
Loftin, Janie.....	93
Loftin, Jemina.....	94
Loftin, Jeremiah.....	96, 98, 100

Loftin, Jeremiah II.....	99
Loftin, John.....	96, 98, 99
Loftin, John Eli "Ily".....	99
Loftin, John Frank.....	104
Loftin, John Henry.....	103
Loftin, John Henry Jr.....	108
Loftin, Joseph.....	95
Loftin, Joyce.....	93
Loftin, Julia Angelina.....	101
Loftin, Julia Frances.....	104
Loftin, Leon J.....	33
Loftin, Leonard.....	93
Loftin, Leonard III.....	95
Loftin, Leonard Jr.....	93, 95
Loftin, Leonard Longfiel "Longfoot".....	96
Loftin, Letitia.....	95
Loftin, Madird.....	107
Loftin, Major R. Croom.....	101, 106
Loftin, Major Wainwright.....	107
Loftin, Martha.....	101
Loftin, Martha Jane.....	106
Loftin, Mary.....	93, 95, 101, 102
Loftin, Nancy Parker.....	101, 104
Loftin, Needham.....	107
Loftin, Needham Doctor.....	99, 132
Loftin, Needham Jr.....	99
Loftin, Olive.....	102
Loftin, Pattie.....	108
Loftin, Polly.....	96
Loftin, Preston B.....	33, 102
Loftin, Rachel.....	98
Loftin, Rebecca.....	94
Loftin, Robert.....	108
Loftin, Robert L.....	33
Loftin, Sam.....	108
Loftin, Samuel.....	96, 98, 102
Loftin, Samuel Beauregard.....	104
Loftin, Sarah.....	97, 98
Loftin, Sarah E.....	102
Loftin, Shadrack "Shade".....	95
Loftin, Shalotta (Charlotte).....	94
Loftin, Simeon R.....	33
Loftin, Thomas.....	96
Loftin, Waightstill Avery.....	100
Loftin, William.....	95
Loftin, William Waightstill Avery.....	101
Loftin, William Waightstill Jr.....	108
Loftin, William Waitstill.....	108
Loftin, Winnifred.....	101
Long, Christopher Joseph.....	59
Lord, Delaney.....	4
Lovick, Ann.....	101
Lovick, Catharine.....	92
Lovick, Sarah.....	92

M

Malpass, Carl.....	46
Malpass, Carl Edwin.....	46
Malpass, Carolyn.....	63
Manning, Betty Sue.....	52

Manning, Ethel S.....	53
Manus, Barbara.....	119
Marriott, Margaret	67, 72
Marriott, Matthias	69, 71
Martin, Amy Lynn	61
Martin, Carl Steven	61
Martin, Corey Steven.....	61
Martin, Jacklyn Denise.....	61
Martin, Luna.....	104
Martin, Sarah	95
Martin, Tiffany Christine	61
Masters, Thomas	95
McAfferty, Ottis.....	114
McClendon, Robert.....	115
McCoy, Grace.....	34
McGowan, Ada.....	64
McLawhorn, Martha Ann.....	16
McVicker, William Curry	26
Means, Mary Permelia	4
Medford, Edward Earl.....	125
Meeks, Mack.....	34
Meinards, Annetje.....	83
Meneses, Alejandra Lopez.....	47
Merritt, Helen	43
Milhouse, Web.....	49
Mills, Fred.....	16
Mills, Johnnie.....	56
Minshew, Clay	58
Monins, Jane	68, 79
Monins, John	78
Monins, Nicholas.....	78
Monins, Robert.....	78
Montford, Amabilia.....	76
Monyns, Alexander Sir.....	76
Monyns, John.....	77
Monyns, Robert.....	77
Monyns, Simon.....	77
Monyns, Symon	76
Moore, Asa.....	30, 35
Moore, Churchill W.	16
Moore, Daunie	17
Moore, Eason Grey.....	17
Moore, Edwin.....	17
Moore, Emily.....	31
Moore, Hattie	31
Moore, Iredell.....	17
Moore, Iredell F.	31
Moore, Israel.....	17
Moore, James T.	31
Moore, John.....	16, 17
Moore, Mary.....	17
Moore, Penelope.....	17
Moore, Robert T.....	31
Moore, Sarah.....	17, 91
Moore, William.....	31
Mooring, Annie Lena	27
Mooring, Bonnie Mae	42
Morris, Burton William	129
Morris, Burton William "Bill" Jr.	129
Morris, Clifton	39
Morris, David Franklin	129

Morris, Elizabeth.....	50
Morris, Lathon	39
Morris, Sarah.....	132
Morris, Theodore	40
Morton, Sudie Arendell	117
Murphy, Ann.....	4

N

Nash, Barry Jay	129
Newton, Paul Southerland	109
Norris, Lottie Virginia.....	23
Nunn, William.....	94

O

Osoria, Meguill.....	124
Outlaw, Needham Whitfield	107
Overstreet, Richard C.....	107
Oxley, Dan.....	48

P

Parker, Abigail.....	92
Parker, John Sr.....	103
Parker, Julia	101
Parker, Nancy	100
Pate, Ann Elizabeth.....	36
Pate, Blanche.....	52
Pate, Earl.....	52
Pate, Evaline.....	20
Pate, George Sheppard.....	36
Pate, George W.....	36
Pate, L. L.	20
Pate, Laurie C.....	52
Pate, Martha A.....	20
Pate, Mary Jane.....	20
Pate, Sarah	20
Pate, Selma.....	37
Pate, William	20
Pate, William Kincy	52, 55
Pate, William M.....	20
Payne, Benton Wade Sr.....	124
Pearce, Barbara	7
Pelt, Andrew Jackson	19, 90
Pelt, Caroline J.	6, 19
Pelt, Columbus Crawford	18, 90
Pelt, Durant	19, 90
Pelt, Durant J.	18, 90
Pelt, George Washington	19, 90
Pelt, Henry.....	8, 89
Pelt, Henry Ellis (Tobe).....	18, 90
Pelt, Melvina A.....	19, 90
Pelt, Noah Jackson	19, 90
Pelt, Peter P.....	19, 90
Pelt, Shelton.....	18, 90
Pelt, Virginia	19, 90
Perkins, Exum "Exy"	113
Peterson, Anna Bell	52
Petway, Robert	1

Phillips, Graham.....	53
Phillips, Rochie Kiola.....	118
Physioc, John.....	98
Pierce, Mary Emily.....	22
Pieterse, Maria.....	82
Pigott, Emma Ruth.....	19, 90
Pising, Mabel.....	77
Pitts, Elizabeth.....	4
Player, Andrea Marie.....	60
Player, Anthony LaMont.....	60
Player, Marlin Walter.....	60
Player, Shawn Shawn.....	60
Pollock, Annie Laura.....	126
Pollock, Dennis.....	124
Pollock, Louise Octavia "Ockie".....	120
Posey, Melvina.....	18, 90
Potter, Roger Cleveland.....	58
Powell, Alice.....	69, 71, 80
Powell, Wyatt H.....	137
Powers, Gracie.....	12
Price, Dannie Mae.....	44
Price, George Linwood.....	129
Price, James C.....	119
Price, Kathy Annette.....	131
Price, Lena.....	54
Price, Pamela Carol.....	131
Purser, David Thomas "Tom".....	34
Purser, Donald B.....	34
Purser, Fred O.....	34
Purser, James R. "Jim".....	34
Purser, Larry Galloway.....	34
Purser, Latt Wesley.....	34
Purser, Lydia.....	34
Purser, William Churchill.....	34
Purser, William Haughton "Horton".....	34

R

Radford, Linwood.....	59
Reeves, Leroy.....	128
Reich, Laura Katherine.....	127
Reid, Carl O. Tillman.....	109
Reid, Daniel.....	109
Reid, Daniel Rev.....	108
Reid, James Rome.....	109
Reid, Lewis N.....	109
Reid, Marie Lorraine "Laura".....	110
Reid, Mary Campetta "Etta".....	108
Reid, William McNeal "Bill".....	109
Rhodes, Abigail.....	124
Rhodes, Dan Lacey.....	123
Rhodes, Daphne Dell.....	124
Rhodes, Deborah Faye.....	123
Rhodes, Edna Wade.....	123
Rhodes, Gloria.....	123
Rhodes, Harold Lynn.....	124
Rhodes, Ishmael Wayne.....	123
Rhodes, John Edsel.....	123
Rhodes, Joseph Ishmael.....	123
Rhodes, Melba Florence.....	123
Rhodes, Sidney H.....	118

Rhodes, Vicki Diana.....	124
Rice, Laura Alice.....	109, 119
Riggs.....	91
Riggs, Jean Barnett.....	127
Riggs, Robert Carroll "Bobby".....	127
Riggs, Roy C.....	127
Rives, John.....	74
Rives, Lydia.....	3, 75
Rives, Peter.....	75
Rives, Richard.....	74, 75
Rives, Timothy.....	73
Rives, William.....	74
Roach, Albert Israel.....	21
Roach, Arnecia.....	65
Roach, Doris Faye.....	65
Roach, Fred.....	54
Roach, Madison Thomas.....	51
Roach, Stella Agnes.....	37
Robinson, April Arlene.....	58
Robinson, Clayburn Dan.....	58
Robinson, Clayton Edwin.....	58
Robinson, Ron Christopher.....	58
Robinson, Scott.....	42
Rouse, Solomon Speight.....	11
Russell, Luke.....	94
Ryves, John.....	73
Ryves, Richard.....	73
Ryves, Robert.....	73

S

Sadler, Corinne Marie.....	46
Sadler, Hattie Elizabeth.....	128
Sadler, Mable Joyce "Bill".....	128
Sadler, Paul Edward.....	47
Sadler, Paul Edwin.....	29
Sadler, Ruth Howe.....	29
Sadler, Sarah Frances.....	29, 46
Sadler, Valerie Arlette.....	46
Sadler, William Jennings.....	126
Sadler, William Tudor.....	29, 46
Sanders, Joyce Luella.....	57
Sannes, Ruth Jeanette.....	126
Sasser, David Jackson.....	58
Sasser, Mary Elizabeth.....	58
Sasser, Sarah Diane.....	58
Sauls, Evelyn Dolores.....	43
Sauls, James Henry.....	43
Schouten, Adriaen.....	83
Seago, Jennifer Gayle.....	63
Shaers, Maria Jansen.....	84
Shelton, Jennifer Brooke.....	131
Shelton, Timothy Lloyd.....	131
Simmons, Josephine V.....	14
Simmons, Marvin T.....	65
Simmons, Tommie.....	65
Sirman, Lucille.....	34
Smith, Cannon.....	100
Smith, Carolyn.....	123
Smith, Charles Stanley.....	35
Smith, Clinton.....	35

Smith, Cora	54
Smith, Daniel Edward	106
Smith, Daniel William	107
Smith, Downing H. "Douty"	35
Smith, Easter	100
Smith, Florence Clyde	107
Smith, Grace Elizabeth	107
Smith, Harriet Louise	107
Smith, Harriet Louise "Hattie"	109
Smith, Lena Mae	36
Smith, Lola	35
Smith, Major	53
Smith, Margaret "Maggie"	107
Smith, Martha Belle	107
Smith, Mona Gertrude	16
Smith, Reddin	20
Smith, Sarah	95
Smith, Sherod T.	20
Smith, Stephen	20
Smith, Walter Dewitt	35
Spiron, Ashley Marie	63
Spiron, Billy Ray	45
Spiron, Charles Edward	45, 63
Spiron, Charles Edward Jr.	63
Spiron, Courtney Dianne	63
Spiron, David Ray	46
Spiron, Jennifer Michelle	63
Spiron, Melinda Ann	46
Stafford, Donald	123
Stanley, John William	100
Stephens, Mary Frances	19, 90
Sterling, Simon Gilbert	23
Stevenson, Silas Sears	96
Stirling, Colleen	60
Stocks, Almetta	14
Stocks, Annie L.	33
Stocks, Asa	15
Stocks, Benjamin	14
Stocks, David	14
Stocks, Ed	15
Stocks, Guilford	15
Stocks, John	13, 14
Stocks, Mary A.	15
Stocks, Nancy	89
Stocks, Rebecca	89
Stocks, Sarah L.	14
Stocks, Susan	29
Stocks, Victoria	30, 32
Stocks, Zeno	13
Stokes, Barbara Ann	15, 33, 37
Stokes, Claudious Horatio "Ray"	35
Stokes, Claudious Horation	15
Stokes, Effinatus	15
Stokes, Essie	35
Stokes, Guy "Bud"	16
Stokes, Jake Skinner	40
Stokes, James	17
Stokes, Josephus	15
Stokes, Lela	53
Stokes, Mary Virginia	15
Stokes, Mary Virginia	34

Stokes, Norman Belgium	35
Stokes, Preston Lee	35
Stokes, Rachael A.	16
Stokes, Sarah Lucretia	15, 35
Stokes, Stanley Eugene	41
Stokes, Tom Wiley	15
Stokes, Walter D.	15, 48
Stokes, Walter Lee	35
Stokes, Winnie H.	16
Stoutenburg, Teunis	83
Stroud, Ruby L.	110
Summerell, Rosa	37
Summerlin, Joseph Lillard	53
Summers, William	60
Sutton, Linda	56

T

Taylor, Alexander	91
Taylor, Alice	103
Taylor, Allen	103
Taylor, Barbara	90
Taylor, Betsy	102
Taylor, Calvin	114
Taylor, Charles	83
Taylor, Christiana	89
Taylor, Deborah	103
Taylor, Edward Lee	106
Taylor, Elbert	39
Taylor, Elijah J.	105
Taylor, Elizabeth	91, 103
Taylor, Frances "Fanny"	105, 115
Taylor, Frank	105
Taylor, George W.	105, 116, 137
Taylor, James	91, 102
Taylor, James Leroy	11
Taylor, James Oliver	105
Taylor, Jessie Bell	23
Taylor, Judith	103
Taylor, Lewis	106
Taylor, Lewis G.	103, 137
Taylor, Louis	91
Taylor, Mamie	105
Taylor, Martha Elizabeth	13, 121
Taylor, Mary Ann	104
Taylor, Nathan	102
Taylor, Phebe	103
Taylor, Polly	91
Taylor, Raymond	106
Taylor, Sarah	91
Taylor, Stephen	91
Taylor, William	54
Testerman, Alta Lynn	66
Thibault, Maryvonne	46
Thompson, Jimmy Harold	59
Thurston, Jane	70
Tolson, Thomas Jarvis	110
Townsend, Melvin Floyd	39
Tripp, Betty Ann	40
Tripp, Charlie Curtis	24, 40, 56
Tripp, Emma Elizabeth "Lizzie"	39

Tripp, Mary Louisa	24
Tripp, Nancy	21
Tripp, Naomi	40
Tripp, Peggy	40
Tripp, Robert Lee	24
Tripp, Samuel Joshua	24
Tripp, William Curtis	40
Tripp, William Roger	40
Turner, Marjorie	24
Turner, Ruthie Jane	125

V

Vaden, Charles Jennings	128, 130
Vaden, Joyce Carolyn	128
Vaden, Lauren Aleyce	130
Vaden, Mary Patricia	128, 130
Vaden, Richard Elmore III	130
Vaden, Richard Elmore Jr.	128, 130
Vaden, Richard Elmore Sr.	128
Vaden, Sadler Jennings	130
Van Gelder, Hermanus	82
Van Pelt, Adriaantje	83
Van Pelt, Aeltje	85
Van Pelt, Aert Aertse	85
Van Pelt, Aerte Art Jansen	83
Van Pelt, Aerte Teunise Lanen ..	84
Van Pelt, Aerte Teunise Lanen ..	81
Van Pelt, Anna Jense	82
Van Pelt, Annetje	85
Van Pelt, Anthony	87, 88
Van Pelt, Anthony Teunisse	81, 83
Van Pelt, Antje	85
Van Pelt, Benjamin	88
Van Pelt, Catelyn	84
Van Pelt, Catlyntje	85, 86, 87
Van Pelt, Catryntje	87
Van Pelt, Daniel (Yeoman)	87, 88
Van Pelt, Daniel Dehart Janse ..	82
Van Pelt, Daniel Jr.	88
Van Pelt, Derekje	86
Van Pelt, Elizabeth	82, 90
Van Pelt, Elizabeth (Elsie)	87
Van Pelt, Elizabeth (Lysbet)	84
Van Pelt, Geertruy Aertse	84
Van Pelt, Grietje	83, 84
Van Pelt, Grietje Aertse	85
Van Pelt, Helene	83
Van Pelt, Hendrick	84, 85
Van Pelt, Hendrick (Henry) Jansen	85
Van Pelt, Hendrick Teunissen Lanen	81, 83
Van Pelt, Henry	86, 88, 89
Van Pelt, Jacob	88
Van Pelt, Jacob Jansen (Yeoman) ..	82, 85
Van Pelt, Jacomyntje	84
Van Pelt, Jacomyntje (Magdalena) ..	81
Van Pelt, James	89
Van Pelt, Jan	83, 85, 86
Van Pelt, Jan (John)	86
Van Pelt, Jan (John) Jansen (Captain)	82, 86
Van Pelt, Jan Aertse	85

Van Pelt, Jan Teunissen	81, 82
Van Pelt, Johannes Wouterse	84
Van Pelt, Johannius Hannis Jansen ..	82
Van Pelt, John	87
Van Pelt, John Jr.	89
Van Pelt, John Sr.	89
Van Pelt, Jonathan	8, 89
Van Pelt, Joost	83, 88
Van Pelt, Lewis	88, 89
Van Pelt, Lysbet Aertse	85
Van Pelt, Margaret Jense	82
Van Pelt, Maria	83
Van Pelt, Marritie	81
Van Pelt, Marrytje	87
Van Pelt, Mary	84, 87, 89
Van Pelt, Marytje	86
Van Pelt, Matthys Janse	81
Van Pelt, Meinherd	84
Van Pelt, Mrs. Daniel	88
Van Pelt, Myndert	84
Van Pelt, Neeltje Aertse	85
Van Pelt, Petrus Aertse	85
Van Pelt, Pieter	84, 86, 88
Van Pelt, Pieter Jansen	82
Van Pelt, Pieter Wouterse	84
Van Pelt, Priscilla	86
Van Pelt, Rebecca	82
Van Pelt, Sara	87
Van Pelt, Sarah	83
Van Pelt, Teunis	81, 84, 88
Van Pelt, Teunis Jansen	81, 82
Van Pelt, Teunis Wouterse	84
Van Pelt, Teuntje	82
Van Pelt, Theunis	87
Van Pelt, Tunis	87
Van Pelt, Wouter Teunis Lauren	81, 84
Van Pelt, Wyntje	86
Van Tuyl, Neeltje Jansen	84
Van Tuyle, Abraham	87
Vann, Louphemia "Semia" A.	105
Vendrix, Bryan	26
Vendrix, Charles Arthur	26
Vendrix, James	26
Vendrix, Joe	26
Venters, Arnecia	20
Venters, Benjamin Jr.	9
Venters, Calvin Lee	34
Venters, George Washington	6
Venters, John B.	9
Venters, John W.	33, 37
Venters, Julia	20
Venters, Lovey Jane	9
Venters, Mary	9
Venters, Sarah	20
Venters, Slade	20
Venters, Thomas W.	33
Vincent, Roxie	53
Voorhies, Annetje	85

W

Wade, Dennis Ray	59
Wade, Florence "Flossie"	117
Wadsworth, Clarissa "Clary"	132
Wadsworth, Delany "Lany"	132
Wadsworth, Elizabeth	99, 132
Wadsworth, Ignatius	132
Wadsworth, Ignatius Jr.	132
Wadsworth, Kesiah	132
Wadsworth, Kitty "Caty"	132
Wadsworth, Nancy	132
Wadsworth, Thomas	132
Wadsworth, William	132
Wall, Charles Tucker	52
Wall, Eliza	18
Wall, Georgia S.	18
Wall, Ivey James Jr.	66
Wall, Ivey James Sr.	52
Wall, James	18
Wall, James Joseph	36
Wall, James Randolph	66
Wall, Jeffery Ellis	52
Wall, Judy	52
Wall, Ralph Ellis	66
Wall, Robert Allen	18
Wall, Tommy Howard	52, 56
Warren, Alice	71
Warren, John	68, 79
Warren, Thomas	68, 71, 79, 80
Warren, William	68
Warren, William Esq.	69, 71, 80
Weaver, Carrie Ann	131
Weaver, Robert Coley III.	131
Weaver, Robert Coley Jr.	131
West, Daniel	95
West, Jemina	94
West, John	96
Wetherington, Riley	105
Wethington, Edward	104
Wethington, Julia Tull	104
Wethington, Sarah Ann	108
Wethington, Wealthy Ann	104
Whaley, William Everett	19, 90
White, Francis	100
White, Larry	123
White, Mary Ellen	125
Whitehead, John	101
Whitford, Adolph	26
Whitford, James Artis	26
Whitford, Jerry	52
Whitford, Lila Irene	26
Whitford, Steve	39
Whitford, Walter Duffy III.	26
Whitford, Walter Duffy Jr.	26

Whitman, Dixie Marie	45
Wiggins, Joyce	123
Wilkerson, Nettie	29
Willemse, Greete (Vytie)	81
Williams, Absalom	14
Williams, Priscilla	86
Williams, Virginia Catherine	29
Willis, Aanon	4
Willis, Addie	31
Willis, Hannah	4
Willis, Hosea	4
Willis, Joel Jr.	4
Willis, Joel Rev.	4
Willis, Nathan (Nahem)	4
Willis, Rebecca	4
Willis, Sarah	4
Willis, Sarah Catherine	20
Willis, Scarlett	130
Willis, Thomas	4
Wilson, James Marcus	16
Wilson, Margaret	101
Wilson, Robert (Will) Captain.	100
Wingate, Louisa "Laury"	89
Winns, Williams Watkins	87
Wise, John	132
Wise, Louis	123
Wise, Wilma Jean	122
Witherington, Adron Oscar	21
Witherington, Bowman Ray	37
Witherington, Cellie Ward	22
Witherington, Charlie Zebulon B.	50
Witherington, Edward G.	21, 37
Witherington, James G.	21
Witherington, James Louis	21
Witherington, James Louis "Manny"	37
Witherington, Janis Elizabeth	57
Witherington, John A.	37
Witherington, Leona Elizabeth	64
Witherington, Malissa "Sis"	36
Witherington, Mamie	54
Witherington, Penelope "Appie"	21
Witherington, Queenie	21
Witherington, Rebecca	91
Witherington, Riley O. Captain.	104
Witherington, Seland	37
Witherington, Stella Agnes	37
Witherington, Zebbie O.	64
Wooten, Richard	101
Wyckoff, Petrus	84

Z

Zeb, Donavon Paul	57
Zeb, Freda	57
Zeb, John	57